Algorithm of faith

by

Dr. Viktor Lerke

Knowledge of the goodness of God - His name;
the knowledge of His Being:
prerequisite of an active and effective faith.

Elaboration on the algorithms of faith,
on the basis of the Word of God, as Logos.

Stimulating to gain knowledge through reflection.

by

Dr. Viktor Lerke

Director of the Academy "Logos", Tenerife, Spain.

General practitioner, University of Tübingen, Germany.

Master of Quantum Logical Medicine,

Master's degree from the University of Seville, Spain.

Doctor of Divinity,

MIUD: Masters International University of Divinity, Evansville, Indiana, USA.

Acknowledgements:

The greatest thanks are due to my Father, the Almighty God, who chose me before the beginning of time and displayed His grace to me by pouring out His Holy Spirit into my heart. This, in turn, has awakened a longing for communion with Him deep in my heart.

My thanks are due to my father in faith, Mr. Kenneth Copeland, who by means of his clear words and imparting of knowledge, has directed the way from religion to living and empowering faith.

My thanks are also due to Prof. Dr. med. Walter Koester. He has made it possible, through the mediation of the insights of quantum logic, and the way of thinking based on it, to gain understanding and perception of the connections in an unprecedented way.

About the present work:

This paper is written in German and translated into English with the help of DeepL online translator (translater, 2022).
Final correction was made by Ms. Inna Grigorenko, for which I thank her sincerely.

The present work is the result and summary of a faith journey lasting over thirty years and thirteen years of intensive teaching activity in my own Academy called "Logos," located on Tenerife Island.

The continuous dwelling in the living Word, the intensive reflection on It, the common conversations and discussions in regular seminars on the basis of the Word, as well as the quantum-logical thought structures accompanied and guided by the Holy Spirit, allow us to integrate familiar Bible passages, verses, and interpretations into much larger contexts. Consequently, this allows us to look at them anew and thus illuminate them with substantial light and knowledge, in order to use the Word with significantly more clarity and frankness in our own here and now.

The clarification and sober consideration of the prayer and faith process based on the Word and from the perspective of quantum logic, allows us to work out clear algorithmic structures.
Thus, we gain deeper knowledge, and simultaneously more clarity and sobriety in our approach.
As an effect, we, as righteous children of God, fully and consciously stand on the Word of God and cognitively live by faith.

Habakkuk 2:4

> ... But the just (righteous) shall live by his faith.

A fully empowered and mature life in the Word can only be achieved by gaining knowledge of the Word. Otherwise, one finds oneself facing the wreckage of faith and, consequently, of physical life.

Hosea 4:6

> 6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge; because you have rejected knowledge (the Word), I reject you from being a priest to me. And since you have forgotten the law (the Word) of your God, I also will forget your children.

Notes:

The address used in this work, based on the Word of the Bible, is in second person singular, i.e., in the "you" form. This is because the Word of the Bible best represents the direct and personal relationship of the Word to its reader, as well as promotes understanding, when it is conveyed in the "you" form. Thus, the reflections and theses of this work are also written in directly the same appealing form.

The biblical quotations used are taken from the English Standard Bible, King James Bible, New International Reader’s Bible, and The Amplified.

For each Bible quotation, the chapter and the verse quoted are given instead of the page number. For example: Habakkuk 2:4. Explanations given within the quoted Bible verses in parentheses are provided for better understanding, emphasis on what is said, and consideration of the appropriate contexts.

When describing the Hebrew and Greek contexts, the lexical language key to the Old or New Testament of the Elberfelder Studienbibel (Studybible) is used as the source (ELB). The page and reference number under which this context is described is given as the source.

For the explanation of the individual general terms, Wikipedia as a free encyclopedia and other generally accessible encyclopedias were deliberately used and not the hard sources. This encourages and challenges the reader to think independently about the respective contexts in order to clarify the relevant statements for themselves.

1. Table of contents

Acknowledgements:.....iv

About the present work:.....v

Notes:.....vi

1. Table of contents.....viii

2. Introduction.....xi

3. Contextual consideration of the name of God; etymological, linguistic, semantic, for reflection and recognition.....15

3.1. Perfect as tense.....16

3.2. Perfect as adjective.....16

3.3. Dare to recognize your freedom.....17

3.3.1. Justice.....21

3.3.2. ישע - ja-sa - ja-sa-gen – say yes.....22

3.3.3. Your "Yes" - Your Salvation.....23

3.4. Entity of the Name of God.....23

3.4.1. El - אל – God.....24

3.4.2. El Shaddaj - אל שדי - God the Almighty.....24

3.4.3. El Aljon - אל עליון - God the Highest.....68

3.4.4. God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El.....85

3.4.5. Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna.....88

3.4.6. God of vengeance - אל נקמה - El naqamh.....95

3.4.7. God of grace - אל הסד - El hasad.....109

3.4.8. God the merciful - אל רהום - El Rahum.....127

3.4.9. God of seeing - אל ראי- El Roi.....128

3.4.10. The eternal God - אל עולם - El olam.....137

3.4.11. God Jacobs - אל יעקב - El Jacob.....143

3.4.12. God of the gods - אל האלים - El Halim.....145

3.4.13. God - אלהים - Älohim.....148

3.4.14. The Lord of Hosts – יהוה צבאת – Jahwäh Zebaot.....206

3.4.15. God – יהוה – JHWH – Jahwäh – He is here.....214

3.4.16. Lord – κυριος – kyrios – Lord who exercises power.....219

3.4.17. Abba – dear father.....227

4. From immaterial to material.....235

4.1. The structure of thinking - logic.....235

4.2. Classical logic versus quantum logic.....238

4.3. Hierarchy of wholes – quantum hierarchy.....248

4.4. Schematic representation of a whole – a quantum.....250

4.5. The human being, as the wholeness – the quantum, in the schematic representation.....254

4.5.1. The flesh - σαρξ – sarx.....254

4.5.2. The soul - ψυχη – psyche.....263

4.5.3. Spirit – πνευμα - pneuma.....272

4.5.4. Thoughts on the schematic representation of the relation of body : soul : spirit.....287

4.6. Schematic representation of the relationship with God and the resulting superordinate quantum.....295

4.7. The schematic representation of prayer on the basis of the quantum logical thought model.....306
4.8. The schematic representation of the faith path on the basis of the quantum logical thought model.....320

5. The consequence and benefit of knowledge for daily life.....333

6. Algorithm of faith.....342

6.1. The vision - have your vision:.....343
6.2. In the throne room:.....347
6.3. Fulfillment of the prayer:.....350
6.4. Just believe! - Process of materialization:.....351

7. Personal.....354

8. List of references.....355

9. List of figures.....360

10. Index.....361

2. Introduction

The aim of the present work is to link familiar and well-defined etymological and contextual word definitions of the individual key words of the Bible with the actual word of the Bible in a meaningful way.

This allows the already familiar, partly memorized, and often jaded Word to be revived anew and understood in a much larger and deeper context.

This process as a continuum is defined as the process of reflexion and contemplation. Greek *μετα-νοεω - meta-noeo* – in German: “nach-sinnen” – process of re-flexion (ELB 2006/3205), biblically translates to "doing penance." The meditative dwelling on this word inevitably leads to the renewal of a mind, attainment of knowledge and thus of the wisdom once hidden in the word.

Proverbs 4:5

> Acquire (get) wisdom, acquire (get) understanding (insight, discernment, comprehension, interpretation), do not forget it! And do not depart (decline, turn away, turn back) from the words of my mouth!

At the same time, it is also a prerequisite for the change of the ordinary, time-honoring, dogmatic way of acting, which in turn, undoubtedly leads to structural and material change - Greek *μετα-μορφοω - meta-morphoo* (ELB 2006/3204), i.e., reshaping of the morphe, the matter - meta-morphosis.

2 Corinthians 5:17

> Therefore, if anyone is (ingrafted) in Christ, he is a new creation (a new creature altogether); old things (previous moral and spiritual condition) have passed away, behold, all things are become new.

To be in Christ is one of the central concepts of the Bible. To make this concept more vivid and tangible, let us look at the corresponding linguistic relationships of the Greek word - Christ, Greek *Χριστός - Christos* (ELB 2110 / 5357). The Greek word *χρηστός - chrestos* (ELB 2109 / 5353) with the meaning: goodness that can be used, using, to use; is linguistically very close to the Greek word *χριστός – christos - Christ*.

Through contextual consideration, the following meaning of the word *Χριστός - Christos* is revealed: by using the Word of His power, say, implementing in your everyday life, the Word of His power proves useful to you. Through this, you begin to use the goodness of your Father that has been prepared for you.

Therefore, if someone is in Christ, using His Word in their everyday life, they are a new creation; - that is, a new morph, a new structure, a new species. This person has learned to act according to new

principles, and according to the algorithms of the Kingdom of Heaven. Thus, the old has passed away; behold, everything has become new.

So, the revitalization of the Word of God takes place, and with it, the renewal of the mind. Therefore, action gains new power through which faith does not remain only on a verbal level and thus without deeds, but concrete and practicable, in the here and now, according to the given algorithms of the Word. The material realization of the initial vision with the visible success of obtaining the fruit of faith, can now be implemented.

Hebrews 10:39

> 39 But we are not of those who draw back to destruction (not being able to attain their goal, their vision, draw back to eternal misery, perdition), but of those who believe (who cleave to, trust in, and rely on God through Jesus Christ, the Messiah) for the gaining of life (attaining vision, and by faith preserving the soul).

Continuous dwelling on the Word, through the process of reflection, allows the former preserved, dogmatic, and traditional ideas and behavior adopted simply without reflection, through the renewing of the mind, not only to be questioned, but to be broken through, resulting in the encounter of the very freedom of the Word.

John 8:31:

> 31 Jesus therefore said to the Jews who had believed him (to his own): If you abide in my word (if ye continue in my

word, hold fast to my teachings and live in accordance with them), you are truly my disciples.

Disciples in Greek is *μαθη-τηϛ - mathe-tes* (ELB 2006 / 3204): those who learn the know-how (mathematics) and the way of acting to use in their own life just as it is laid down in the Word - according to the given algorithms used to reach the goal and solution of the problem at hand.

An algorithm (Wikipedia, https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algorithmus, 2022) is a unique course of action used to solve a problem or a class of problems. Algorithms consist finitely of one's well-defined individual steps.

John 8:31-32

31 Jesus therefore said to the Jews who had believed him (to his own): If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples - 32 and you will know the truth (the meaning of the Word), and the truth (this knowledge) will make (will set) you free (free from the existing bondages)

Through practical experience and the experience of the functionality of faith in daily life, one is strengthened and consolidated in the real effectiveness, and therefore usefulness (Greek - *χρηστός - chrestos*) of the Word.

The condition of active and living faith, so that the Word accomplishes the promised fruit, is hereby created.

Habakkuk 2, 4

4 But the just (righteous) one (the one who claims the fulfillment of the Word for himself, makes the power of the Word useful for himself) will live by his faith (in His, God's, truth - in the reality of the Word).

Now, little by little, the understanding of God's goodness and His will, which was previously hidden and unperceived until then, is revealed to His child who is loved above all things:

Romans 12:2

And be not conformed to this world (to this age: fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs) but be ye transformed (Greek μετα-μορφοω - meta-morphoo - meta-morphosis) by the renewing (transforming, changing) of your mind (your way of thinking, the renewal of your mind and the actions based on it) (Greek μετα-νοεω - meta-noeo - by the acquiring of the know-how), that ye may prove (for yourselves) what is the will of God: that which is good and acceptable and perfect (even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect in His sight for you).

3. Contextual consideration of the name of God; etymological, linguistic, semantic, for reflection and recognition.

The goal of this work is to gain knowledge about the goodness of God because that is the first step to knowing the nature of our Father, the "Almighty God who made heaven and earth."
The better and more profoundly you recognize and understand the goodness of God, the more freely and clearly you will be able to understand, and thus grasp His Word as a personal message to you.

We proceed, step by step, to activate the power of the Holy Spirit dwelling in us, to participate in His wisdom and to be able to meditatively contemplate the Word; thus, allowing this Word of power - the LOGOS – to work in us.

First, I would like to consider the various qualities and characteristics that the name of God contains: Hebrew *יהוה - JHWH* is described, among other things, in its function in Exodus 20:2-3

> 2 I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery (bondage). 3 You shall have no other gods beside me.

3.1. Perfect as tense

First follows the grammatical-temporal consideration of the above statement. It is written in the perfect tense. This tense indicates the temporal position denoted by the sentence (Wikipedia, https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Perfekt, 2022).

The perfect tense is used as the present perfect tense, which finds its use in representing completed actions. The perfect tense denotes the action that took place in the past, but the result and consequence of that action are in the foreground and extend into the present (School, 2022).

In Greek, the perfect tense denotes a completed action of the past, the results of which still exist in the present and the effectiveness of which extends into the present.

3.2. Perfect as adjective

In this context, it is obvious to consider the described tense “perfect” as the adjective "perfect" for a better understanding, by considering its synonyms and reflecting on them in relation to the above listed verse. Here is just a small glimpse; later we will consider connections in this regard in more detail.

When looking at the synonyms of the adjective “perfect” listed below, it is useful and meditative to continue considering the corresponding synonyms in relation to the chosen starting verse Exodus 20: 2-3, in order to reflect on the expanding context, whereby the scope of the above statement: "I have led you out of the land of Egypt, out of the slave

house!" increases enormously and thus begins to speak into your present life, into your here and now.
Through this, you will begin to see the way in which He, your Father who loves you above all else, is leading you out of your oppressive circumstances and has already done so.
Now let's look at the synonyms of the adjective “perfect” (Synonyms, https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/perfekt.php, 2022):
- strong, assured, confirmed, established, protected, safeguarded, harmless, official;
- right, excellent, superb, optimal, exceptional, exemplary, outstanding, impressive, splendid, stunning, brilliant, genius, best possible, overwhelming, unprecedented, unsurpassed, grandiose;
- glorious, fantastic, heavenly, famous, good, exquisite, class, divine;
- perfect, consummate, accomplished, impeccable, whole, forward-looking.

In whatever circumstances you may find yourself, however dire these circumstances may turn out to be, however your fate may press upon you to "enslave" you and your house and put you under pressure in order to slow down your progress, know very well that it goes against the desire of the Lord your God to leave you in "slavery," harsh circumstances, or affliction. He, "the Lord your God," has already obtained your deliverance from the "slave house" in which you still find yourself. His salvation and deliverance was accomplished with authority and power, and is excellent, exemplary, outstanding, impressive, and unsurpassably grandiose. Furthermore, his consummation is confirmed and officially registered. Your God and your Father has accomplished this and carried it out with foresight, glamorously and fantastically.

3.3. Dare to recognize your freedom

To broaden your understanding of the statement: "I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery," let us consider the synonyms of the word “slavery.” Through this type of reflection, the above-mentioned verse begins to speak even more intensely into your present moment. The Word itself begins to instruct you, as you remain in It in contemplation, which Jesus Himself encourages you to do.

John 8:31-32

> 31 Jesus therefore said to the Jews who had believed him (to his own): If you abide in my word (if you continue in my Word, hold fast to my teachings and live in accordance with them), you are truly my disciples (Greek μαθη-της - mathe-tes, those who learn the know-how (mathematics) and the way of acting in order to use what they have learned beneficially in their own lives) 32 and you will know the truth (the meaning of the word), and the truth (this knowledge) will make you free.

Prof. Freiherr von Weizsaecker C.F., quoted by Prof. Walter Koester in his book "The Logic of Wholeness" (Koester, 2006), describes this procedure as the “circular walk,” comparable to the circular walk of a monastery, in which one ponders over the corresponding statement again and again.

Below are synonyms of the word “slavery” (Synonyms, https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sklaverei.php, 2022):

- control, surveillance, censorship, domination;
- forced labor, toil, effort, drudgery, backbreaking labor, burden, cross, circumstance, yoke, tribulation, torment, plague, ballast, aggravation, headache, strain, severity, drama, misfortune, suffering, misery, repression, sorrow, distress, fate, disaster, gagging, terror;
- dependence, bondage, oppression, deprivation of freedom, immaturity, paternalism, accusation.

He, your God, desires and is able to set you free from all bondage in your life, from all difficulty, but also from religious entanglements and "self-inflicted immaturity." This is done through the knowledge of the Word and the freedom to do so - "Aude sapere" - to lead you into freedom and His peace; His Shalom.
"Aude sapere" (Wikipedia, https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sapere_aude, 2022) is a Latin proverb, meaning: “Dare to be wise!” It is usually quoted in the interpretation of Immanuel Kant, who declared it the motto of the Enlightenment in 1784: "Enlightenment is the exit of man from his self-inflicted immaturity. Immaturity is the inability to use one's intellect without the guidance of another. This immaturity is self-inflicted if the cause of it lies not in the lack of understanding, but in the resolution and courage to use it without the guidance of another. Sapere aude! Have courage to make use of your own understanding!' is therefore the motto of the Enlightenment."

Well, you are now in the time - in your today - where you must clarify the Word given to you - the LOGOS - for yourself. It is about the same process of enlightenment and cognition, the difference being that you will be able

to get rid of previous religious dogmas and barriers that once blocked and binded your way of thinking and therefore yourself, through the sober reflection in and about the Word of God. This is the procedure required to reach freedom from the circumstances that still exist and oppress you. For this very reason, the Word - Jesus Himself - encourages you to remain in His Word and to use the prudent common sense that has been given to you by the Holy Spirit, in order to go through this very process of knowledge and clarification. Keep in mind that only you can walk this path! Nobody can take over this process of thinking and the corresponding clarification connected with it for you.

"Have courage to use your own mind!"
In 2 Timothy 1:7, the clear definition of God's will for pondering and for gaining knowledge is written down, on which the above motto for breaking out of religious immaturity is based:
2 Timothy 1:7

> For God has not given us the spirit of fear (timidity, despondency, cowardice, indecision, worry, doubt, despair, grief, dejection), but of power and of love and of calm and well-balanced mind and discipline and self-control.

This is the clear definition of His will towards you. In this clear positioning on His part, there is contained His yes-word to you. His "yes" to you contains the whole above context of liberation from every imaginable conceivable and inconceivable situation. Thereby you must internalize - that nothing at all can change in this decision; His definite "yes" to you. His "yes" is valid for you, whether yesterday, today, or tomorrow. It has

eternal meaning. He, your God, whose name is JAH, has already given you His promise! And His decision is unalterable. Likewise, neither you nor your action, as it may turn out, will be able to change His decision toward you, to save you and your house.

He, your God, has already promised salvation to you more than 3500 years ago and has accomplished it on the cross almost 2000 years ago. This action is valid and personal to you today, no matter what situation you may find yourself in. And this you should know, that He, your God, has already led you out of every conceivable entanglement and will lead you out again and again anew! This action has already been accomplished perfectly, flawlessly, grandiosely, impressively, and in the best possible way for you.

The word “save,” “help,” or “savior” and “helper” in Hebrew is *ישע - ja-sa* and describes the help between two people. But more specifically, such help was expected from a hero or king who rescued people from their enemies.

Jeremiah 23:5-6

> 5 Behold, days are coming, says the LORD, when I will raise up a righteous offspring for David. He will reign as king and act wisely and do justice and righteousness in the land. 6 In his days Judah will be saved and Israel will dwell in safety. And this will be his name by which he will be called, "The LORD our righteousness."

3.3.1. Justice

Included in the name of the Lord, through which you and your house obtain salvation, is "your righteousness."

In the Hebrew context, righteousness is viewed from two different perspectives and thus defined as follows: Hebrew as צדקה - zedaqah (ELB 1743 / 6804) - right, justice:

- Your righteousness consists of the absolute expectation on your part that every Word of God upon which you stand and proclaim for yourself before the throne of God will come to be fulfilled in your life in the here and now. For He, your God, does not hesitate. The right to the fulfillment of His Word in your life He, the Almighty God has assured you by means of the oath to His name.

- God's righteousness consists of God's absolute assurance and self-commitment that every Word you stand on and claim for yourself before the throne of God, He, your God, will bring into fulfillment in your life. For He, the Almighty God, is entitled to it.

3.3.2. ישע - ja-sa - ja-sa-gen – say yes

We now dare to make a semantic excursion and compare the Hebrew ישע - ja-sa with German Ja-sa-gen; in English: say yes!

It is merely a mental excursion to see the context between two different languages and the wording of the corresponding words. The context arises from pondering over the facts to be compared. The confirmation is obtained directly from the context itself. Further pondering provides,

simultaneously, the enrichment and the amplification of the understanding of the corresponding term.

In our case, God's "yes" to you, His absolute devotion and affection for you, as well as your vision and realization of this fact and its visualization and incorporation, ensures that your salvation now becomes your reality.

The consideration of the synonyms of the word “rescue,” corroborates the initial assumption of the parallel with the Hebrew ישע - ja-sa – rescue, save from destruction:

- liberate, relieve, redeem, pardon, deliver;
- to bring into safety, to pluck out;
- protect, salvage, secure, safeguard, ensure.

3.3.3. Your "Yes" - Your Salvation

The one condition to this salvation can only be fulfilled by you - by your continuous "yes" to your God. By the confession of your heart to the Father, you postulate the uniqueness of your God, under whose mighty arm you walk. Through this, He has already snatched you from the domain of darkness and transferred you to the kingdom of the Son of His love, Jesus Christ. Now you are at home in the realm of love.

Colossians 1:13

> He (God Himself) has rescued (ישע - ja-sa – delivered, saved) us and transferred (drawn, brought) us to Himself out of the control and dominion of darkness into the kingdom of the Son of His love.

For this reason, you should not deviate from your way. Wherever you think you are in the height of your life, it is then that you should not forget your Lord and God but give Him your thanks for the experienced grace (gift) and blessing.

3.4. Entity of the Name of God

Furthermore, we look at the entity (Wikipedia, https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Entität, 2022) of the name of God in different relations and from different angles: thus, His name as a collective term for the pool of His attributes. Only based on this knowledge you will be able to use the power and the authority, which is inherent in His name, personally and powerfully.

Only through the path of knowledge and corresponding clarification, that is, the purification of His name for yourself, from the long-outdated garbage of the dogmas and opinions of others brought along from time immemorial, will you gain the ability to work powerfully and mightily in the clarity of the Word and thus in the clarity of His name in your everyday life. Only in this way can you gain certainty about the living, loving, and caring existence of God and His eternal being, which only now comes to your benefit.

3.4.1. El - אל – God

The Hebrew אל - El (ELB 1500 / 422) is a general term for God of Israel, for the closer description of His person.

3.4.2. El Shaddaj - אל שדי - God the Almighty

El Shaddaj - אל שדי - God Almighty (ELB 1795 / 8037).

El Shaddaj is often associated with Jahweh - יהוה - God of Israel, El Alyon - אל עליון - God Most High and God Zebaoth - God of hosts - אל צבא - Commander of angelic armies. Further, as to God the Lord, God the Ruler, as אדני - Adonai; and to God Almighty, God of gods, as אלהים - Elohim.

In the New Testament, in Greek, God Almighty - אל שדי - El Shaddaj bears the name Pantokrator - παντοκρατωρ (ELB 2029 / 3690) - Almighty, Ruler over all, All-Controller, the One who holds all things together, who holds all power in His right hand and controls it as well.

Revelation 1:8

> I am the Alpha and the Omega (I am the first and the last, the Beginning and the End), says the Lord God, He Who is and Who was and Who is to come, the Almighty (the Ruler of all).

His name is:

- Lord of lords,
- King of kings,
- Faithful and True,
- The Alpha and the Omega,
- The Beginning and the End,
- The Word of God,
- The wisdom of God (Sp. 8,22-31),
- The Yes and the Amen (2Co 1,20)

- Faithful and True,
- Emanuel - God with us (Is. 7, 14),
- Great High Priest (Heb.4, 14-16),
- Grace and mercy,
- JESUS!

Revelation 19:11-16

> 11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and One Who was riding it is called Faithful (Trustworthy, Loyal, Incorruptible, Steady) and True, and he judges and makes war in righteousness (holiness, justice, and uprightness). 12 And his eyes are a flame of fire, and on his head are many diadems (kingly crowns), and he bears a name written which no one knows but he himself; 13 and he is clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and his name is called, The Word of God. 14 And the troops of heaven followed him on white horses, clothed in white pure linen. 15 And out of his mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it he may strike (afflict) the nations; and he will shepherd them with a rod (scepter) of iron, and he will tread the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God Almighty (El Shaddaj - אל שדי- God Almighty, Pantocrator - παντοκρατωρ - Almighty, Ruler over all, Controller of all) 16 And he bears on his robe and on his thigh a name written: King of kings and Lord of lords.

The Greek word Pantokrator (ELB 2029 / 3690) - παντοκρατωρ, which describes the Almighty Ruler over all, the One who holds everything together, and the One who holds all power in His right hand and controls

it, consists of the following words: pas - πας (ELB 2036 / 3805) - each, all, everything; and kratos - κρατος (ELB 1989 / 2879) - power, strength, might.

Thus, the Pantorkator - παντοκρατωρ is the one who possesses all power, strength, and might and carries it in His right hand; that is, exercises this power and dominion - kratos - κρατος. To this omnipotence everyone and everything is subject. There is no higher power either in the visible or in the invisible world.

In Luke 1:46-55, Mary explains how she experienced her Lord and Savior exercising His power. This is Mary's confession to her cousin Elizabeth when she is greeted by her:

Luke 1:46-55

> 46 And Mary said, My soul exalted the Lord, 47 and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Savior (Greek - σωτηρ - soter (ELB 2084 / 4824): savior, bringer of salvation).
>
> 48 For he has looked down upon the lowliness of his handmaid; for behold, from now on all generations will praise me blessed (blessed, Greek - μακαριος - makarios (ELB 1999 / 3081): possessing complete contentment, regardless of current circumstances. Although one is still in the world, one is independent of it, because one belongs completely to God and walks in His word, acting according to the laws of His system. Thus, every deficiency is filled).

49 For great things hath the Mighty One (the Almighty - Pantocrator) done for me and holy is His name (His "Yes" is for me, for His name is Jah).
50 And His mercy (Greek ελεος - eleos (ELB 1932 / 1640) - mercy, salvation from self-inflicted misery) is from generation to generation over those who fear Him (who honor His word and do it).
51 He has power (κρατος - kratos (ELB 1989 / 2879): Power and strength, exercised power and dominion through which He, the παντοκρατωρ - pantokrator, holds you in the hullabaloo of this system (Greek - κρατεω - krateo (ELB 1989 / 2877): preserves, surrounds with His power and thereby makes you strong in the practice of His word, so that you can stand your ground against your circumstances) exercised with His arm; He has scattered those who are haughty in the disposition of their heart (Greek - υπερηφανος - hyperephanos (ELB 2095 / 5058): proud, boastful, those who make more of themselves than they really are, who place themselves above their fellows by honoring themselves).
52 He has brought down mighty ones (Greek - δυνατος - dynatos (ELB 1922 / 1410): powerful and strong by their own power and possibilities) from thrones and elevated lowly ones (exalted them of low degree, those of humble estate) (humble ones, Greek - ταπεινος - tapeinos (ELB 2085/ 4845): recognition of absolute dependence, expecting nothing from oneself but everything from God. It describes the right self-assessment before God and men, resting on legal understanding of God, in His assurance to you the fulfillment of His every word in your

here and now, on which you stand and whose fulfillment you fully expect from Him, the Almighty. 1 Peter 5:6: Humble (ταπεινος - tapeinos: of God, of His word, expecting absolute fulfillment of His word) yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God (under His word), that He may exalt you (by the fulfillment of His word) in due time (Greek αι-ον - ai-on (ELB 1863 / 165) - eternally, continually being, in an instant. Derived from Greek αει - aei (ELB 1861 / 105): all the time, at any time, always; and ον / ειμι - on / eimi (ELB 1926 / 1497): being, having a being).

53 Hungry he filled with goods (goods, Greek - αγαθος - agathos (ELB 1855 / 17): capable and useful. This means that those who hunger for the word are trained in the usability and efficiency to use the word, so that they, in their own maturity and with the word of power can overflow their needs) and rich (those who, through their material goods, imagine themselves in wealth and security and thus have no interest in the word of God; even more, scoff at it and thus do not believe the word of God and His power) sent away empty (by acting as though it is impossible to expect anything from God, His word, their prayers remain fruitless).

Hebrews 4:2

For also to us a good message (gospel, good news) (Greek ευ-αγγελιον - Eu-angelion (ELB 1951 / 2076): deriving from Greek objective ευ - eu (ELB 1951 / 2073) - good, well, very good, just so; and Greek αγγελω - angelo (ELB 1856 / 31) - to proclaim, to

convey a message)) were proclaimed, as well as to those; but the word heard was of no use (did not profit, did not benefit, didn’t have any value) to those, because it did not connect (mix, share, unite) with faith (to see the not-yet-seen) in those who heard it.

Further in Luke 1, 54:
54 He has accepted (helped) Israel, his servant (Greek αντι-λαμβανω - anti-lambano (ELB 1876 / 482): to hold mutually; from αντι - anti (ELB 1876 / 473): opposite; and λαμβανω - lambano (ELB 1992 / 2959): to take, receive, get and hold. Only through mutual acceptance of the Word, the covenant, is mutual adherence to it made possible. The Pantokrator Himself has taken care of you! The decision is yours, whether you want to accept His goodness and His goods by accepting His Word, or whether to reject it) to remember mercy (to ensure the salvation of his own)
55 - as He spoke to our fathers - towards Abraham and his descendants (to you) for eternity (ai-on - continually being possible by your remaining in the online mode to the Word, the living Word of God - independent of space and time - speaking to you personally).

Only through the connection to the Word of God does this Word begin to grow in you and around you and that - in its own power, in the power of God. Thus, the Word proves to be powerful and mighty.
Acts 19:20

> Thus the Word of the Lord (concerning the attainment through Christ of eternal salvation (rescue) in the kingdom of God) grew and spread and intensified with power (κρατος - kratos) and proved powerful (prevailing mightily) (Greek ισχυω - ischyo (ELB 1970 / 2450): to use the acquired strength powerfully and effectively to bring it to bear. Being able. Capable of accomplishing. Overpowering. Having the upper hand; being stronger. Possessing authority).

To gain knowledge of this mighty and powerful Word of God, the unconditional requirement is to gain the vision that comes from it - the vision of what the Word promises you even though it is not yet in existence - definition of faith in Hebrews 11:1

> But faith is a reality (foundation, substance of things, the assurance of things, the confirmation, the title deed, being sure) of that which is hoped for, a being convinced (evidence, being sure) of things (being the proof of things and the conviction of their reality; even the material things) which are not (yet) seen. (Through faith perceiving as real what is not yet revealed to the senses.)

> It is indispensable that you have the certainty of God's spirit, His Holy Spirit, so that you are able to ponder in the freedom of the Holy Spirit (His affirming spirit). For only through the constant and ongoing process of pondering (Greek μετα-νοεω - meta-noeo (ELB 2006 / 3205): think about) will you be able to comprehend the "surpassing greatness of His power" with which

you have already been endowed, in order to be able to use this power in your here and now.

2 Timothy 1:7

For God has not given us a spirit of fear (of timidity, despondency, of cowardice, of craven and cringing and fawning fear), but of power (Greek δυναμις - dynamis (ELB 1921 / 1406): Ability, authority and power that can be exercised. Thus, you as a believer are equipped with this power of Almighty God to accomplish!) and love (Greek - αγαπε - Agape (ELB 1855 / 25): the word in action) and discipline (calm, well- balanced mind and self-control) (Greek σωφρονισμος - sophronismos (ELB 2084 / 4829): Prudence, sound and collected mind. The prudence (σωφρονισμος - sophronismos) of the Holy Spirit, who gives His prudence to the believer and enables him to behave rightly; to do the right thing in the right place at the right time).

This Holy (His "yes" assuring you) Spirit, which has already been given to you by the Father, God Almighty - El Shaddaj - *אל שדי*, gives you the wisdom, the insight, and the knowledge of Himself and His will for you and yours. Even more, He, the Holy Spirit of the Father, instructs you in the knowledge of His power and His might so that you can victoriously utilize His dynamis in your everyday life and in all situations - for only in this way do you walk in Christ (using His Word)!

Now we will examine, step by step, the surpassing greatness of His power with which He has endowed you to accomplish. To do

this, we will refer to the Letter to the Ephesians 1:17-23 and analyze the context hidden there, to better recognize the power of God hidden there, and to be able to use it (His dynamis) for yourself in a better and more powerful way.

We look at the following passage step by step one verse at a time.

Ephesians 1:17

17 ... God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, give you (grant you) the spirit of wisdom and revelation (of insight into mysteries and secrets) in the deep and intimate knowledge of Him.

17 ... God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, give you the spirit of wisdom (thus you are already endowed with the spirit of wisdom. Wisdom, Greek σοφια - sophia (ELB 2069 / 4512): wisdom, the ability to master this life and to give advice to others. Prudence, dexterity. Ability to put a relationship with God in order. Jesus himself is called the Sophia) and revelation (Greek αποκαλυψις - apokalypsis (ELB 1881 / 597): Revelation, uncovering, unveiling, i.e. return of Christ. It designates the demonstrated thing, with its explanation and its uncovering. Thus, you already have the ability to look behind the apparent facade to see the facts) in knowledge (Greek επι-γνωσις - Epi-gnosis (ELB 1944 / 1905): deriving from επι - epi (ELB 1943 / 1893) on and γνωσις - gnosis (ELB 1904 / 1101) - knowledge. This suggests an even more penetrating preoccupation with the object of knowledge on the part of the knowing and cognizing person. The knowledge which very powerfully influences the

spiritual life. A knowledge that engages and influences the whole person) of Himself (the knowledge of Himself is the knowledge of His Spirit, His Being - all that He is and all that He has, as well as His definite will toward you).

In summary, it means that through penetrating engagement with the Word, based of course on your current knowledge, you gain even deeper knowledge of the Word; the way He, your Father, acts. Thus, His Word reveals Itself to you more and more and you gain much of His wisdom, which He, God Almighty, has prepared for you. Only by continually meditating in the Word will you succeed in gaining knowledge of His wisdom. For this very reason, Jesus continually encourages His disciples, His μαθε-τες -mathe-tes, to abide in His Word, that is, to meditate upon it continually.

John 8:31-32

31 Jesus therefore said to the Jews who had believed Him: If ye abide in my word (hold fast to My teaching and live in accordance with it), ye are truly my disciples; 32 and you will know the Truth, and the Truth will set you free.

Ephesians 1:18

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know (that you can know and understand) what is the hope of his calling, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints (His set-apart ones).

18 He enlightens (Greek *φωτιζω - photizo* (ELB 2106 / 5273): illuminate, make understandable, bring to light, make known) the eyes of your heart

(through the deeper gain of the knowledge of the Word, comes better understanding of His way of acting, of Himself, of the Being of God. Through this, that which was once still hidden from you comes to light. This knowledge and this vision make the eyes of your heart shine brighter, empowering you to share your gained knowledge with your neighbor. That is why the other translation says: "in the knowledge of Himself, enlightened eyes"), so that you know (so that no doubt at all can creep into the present gained certainty of His Word) what the hope (Greek *ελπις - elpis* (ELB 1934 / 1664): Prospect, expectation. Joyful expectation of something good with the confidence of obtaining it. Although it is still in the future and not yet visible, this hope is not doubtful or uncertain because it has a "firm foundation: Jesus Christ, in whom all the promises of God have received their yes and amen and therefore their irrevocable affirmation" 2 Corinthians 1:20.

In times of temptation and tribulation, the Holy Spirit provides joyful certainty that your hope (the firm confidence and certainty that His Word, what it promises you, it also accomplishes, and that without hesitation!) in God does not allow you to fall asleep. That is why hope corresponds to joy. Hope, based on Jesus Christ, releases the forces to go forward purposefully toward their own goal from victory to victory and not to resign) of his calling (Greek *κλησις - klesis* (ELB 1985 / 2794): Call, invitation, which God addresses to you personally, to give your visions much more space. At the same time, His call beckons you to come into His kingdom, into eternal (ai-on) life), which is wealth (Greek *πλουτος - ploutos* (ELB 2045 / 3996): Fullness, abundance, possession of many earthly goods. From *πλεθω - pletho* (ELB 2042 / 3941): to fill, to fill up, to make full) - glory (Greek *δοζα - doxa* (ELB 1920 / 1386): Reputation, honor, worship. In Jesus the glory of

God becomes visible and is in you presently, since you are empowered to act in His place in the here and now. Doxa includes all that He, Almighty God, is and has!) of His inheritance (Greek *κληρονομια* - kleronomia (ELB 1985 / 2790): Inheritance, that which makes someone an heir. His salvation and glory, which can already be lived partly in the here and now (Shalom of God) and reach fulfillment in heaven) in the saints (Greek *αγιος - hagios* (ELB 1857 / 41): by your "yes-word" to Jesus and by Jesus' invitation into your heart, you are now set apart for Jesus - holy; not accessible to sin and the defilement of the world).
In summary, the increasing knowledge of His Word makes you recognize even more the visions prepared for you by the Father, which fill you with joyful confidence. Thus, you begin to understand more and more how richly and gloriously He, your God, has already endowed you, because you, through your "yes-word," have entered His covenant.

Thus, all the power of His strength is already within you, so you must learn to implement it in your daily life.
Ephesians 1:19

> 19 and (so that you can know and understand) what the surpassing (the exceeding, immeasurable, unlimited) greatness of His power (Greek δυναμις - dynamis (ELB 1921 / 1406): Ability, authority. Inherent power. From δυνα - dyna, expressing ability and capability. The power, authority, and force that can be exercised. The word “dynamite” expresses inherent power, but must be activated in order to develop the existing potency. This power is transferred to believers through the Holy (jesa – yes) Spirit in fullness. Through a living connection to Jesus, to

the Word, His authority and power is activated in you through the word of His power that comes out of your mouth) in and for us who believe (as you persevere in faith by keeping your vision firmly before your eyes and not deviating from it, so His power - δυναμις – dynamis, in its surpassing greatness and power works in you and that - continuously, linearly, repeatedly, iteratively, at any time and in any space. This is the grammatical description of the Greek tense, participle present tense, used in Greek at this point (ELB 1852 / 30)), according to the working of His mighty strength (κρατος - kratos, the exercised power and dominion, Greek ισχυς - ischys (ELB 1970 / 2449): the existing and exercised power. The power and strength of God, with which He works).

Furthermore Ephesians 1:20 describes the strength of His power with which you, as the saint, have already been endowed by your "yes word" to Jesus. This dynamis, His power which is already invested in you, is now waiting to be released. This release happens by the utterance of the word of His power from your lips in the name of the Pantocrator, the Ruler of All; in the name of Jesus!

Ephesians 1:20

20 Which He (Almighty God) exerted (made effective) in Christ by raising Him from the dead and seated Him at His (own) right hand in the heavenly places.

20 Which (His power in surpassing greatness) He (Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי) exerted in Christ (remember the Greek *χρηστος* -

chrestos (ELB 2109 / 5353), as useful, advantageous, helpful, usable, good, friendly, kind, benevolent. Thus, "in Christ" means that only by employing and benefiting from His, God's Word, for you in your current circumstance, are you in *Christ - Χριστος* (ELB 2109 / 5353). As the anointed upon whom is the Holy Spirit, you have received commissioning and empowerment from God to accomplish the appropriate mission. In Hebrew *Messiah משיה - masiah* (ELB 1673 / 4989): anointed one, from *משה - masah* (ELB 1673 / 4975): to anoint, as receiving the Spirit for a new task. The anointing distinguishes the anointed one as the king authorized by God. This one is now under the protection of *Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי*) become effective by raising him from the dead (Greek *εγειρω - egeiro* (ELB 1923 / 1447): to wake up. The offer of the Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי to help you and save you from this situation brings simultaneous awareness of the dangerous situation you are in. Thus, this power with which He*, God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי* raised Jesus from the dead, by releasing the greatest power, is now for you, personally. By accepting this fact, you now participate in this supernatural power. Further, the Greek *εγειρω - egeiro* means the raising up of those who are sick and need help. Thus, it is equated with healing.

This is applicable by your accepting His act on the cross for you:

Isaiah 53:5

> But he was wounded (pierced) for our transgressions, bruised for our guilt and iniquities. The punishment was on Him for our peace, and through His stripes healing has come to us (we are healed and made whole).

Now you begin to live anew, for the word of power raises you up! You begin to see your healing; now you are already healed! You are awakened by the word of His power from the opium sleep of your circumstances; and to His right (Greek *δεζιος - dexios* (ELB 1909 / 1181): the right, as the executing power used during especially important actions, there where the power and weightiness should be indicated. *God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי* is always on the right side of the one whom He helps. A high-ranking person who places someone on his right gives him the same honor as himself and awards him the same dignity) in the heavenly world.

Ephesians 1:21

> 21 High above every power and authority and might and dominion, and every name that shall be named, not only in this age, but also in that which is to come.

21 high above every power (Greek *αρχη - arche* (ELB m1888 / 738): Beginning, cause, origin. Christ (using the word) as the beginning because He is the originator of creation. Christ as the head because He was there before all things and all things were created by Him and for Him. Αρχη - arche also means the end, the utmost point; also, the power, government, rule and authority. The role of the leader. From this it is evident that Jesus from the beginning of the beginnings and to the utmost end point, on the one hand is the Creator Himself and on the other hand has the power enthroned over everything and everyone*)* and power (Greek *εζαυσια - exausia* (ELB 1940 / 1831): Permission, authority, right, freedom, power, authority to do something. This negates the presence of any obstacle and is thus used for the ability or right to do something, providing the necessary force and power to do it. The *εζαυσια - exausia* describes the justified, correct (according to the specifications of the Word of God)

power granted from above) and power (*δυναμις - dynamis* (ELB 1921 / 1406), the potential power that still needs the appropriate ignition) and dominion (Greek *δοζα - doxa* (ELB 1920 / 1386): Glory - the name of Jesus and the power and authority given to Him, which is above EVERYTHING and dominates EVERYTHING) and every name (Greek *ονομα - onoma* (ELB 2022 / 3541): name as in the conferred power and authority) that will be called not only in this age (ai-on) but also in the one to come.

Summary of verse 21: From the beginning of the beginnings and until the end of all times, the name of Jesus the potential power contained in it, is highly superior to any authority, hindrance, dominion and any other royal title and name. And this independent of space and time.

Further in Ephesians 1:22-23

> 22 And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church (and gave Him to be the head over all things to the church), 23 which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all (for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself).

Ephesians 1:22-23 in the contextual view:
22 And He has put all things under his feet (Greek *υπο-τασσω - hypo-tasso* (ELB 2097 / 5110), deriving from *υπο - hypo* (ELB 2096 / 5075): under the conditions or the effects of something or someone; and *τασσω - tasso* (ELB 2086 / 4856) as set, decree, determine, order, command. Thus, the Greek *υπο-τασσω - hypo-tasso*, implies the commanding, ordering, and determining appointment of God's omnipotence over all conceivable

circumstances or conditions, and in such a way that everything and everyone must submit to His omnipotence, God's omnipotence - *El Shaddaj - אל שדי*, voluntarily or involuntarily. Thus, God Himself submits and subordinates all things to His Son Jesus Christ even against their will. This means that all things are brought out of their disorder back into the perfect order of God, that is, back into the love of God. Thus, Jesus Christ, as the Pantocrator, as the Ruler of All, has the right and authority to bring everything that has come out of His divine order back into the order of His Word.

Romans 8:19-23

19 For the eager waiting of creation waits for the revelation of the sons of God (for your action, for the full release of the word of His power from your mouth). 20 For the creation has been subjected to nothingness (corruption) - not voluntarily, but through the one who subjected it (Greek, through the *κακος - kakos* (ELB 1973 / 2528): through whom evil comes. The one who does evil and causes ruin) - on hope (on the certainty of salvation from his domain), 21 that even the creation will be set free from the bondage of corruption (ruin, death) to the freedom of the glory of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creation groans together and lies together in birth pangs until now. 23 Now not only they, but also, we ourselves, who have the first fruits of the Spirit, we ourselves also groan within ourselves, awaiting the adoption as sons, the redemption of our bodies.

Now we tie in again with Ephesians 1:22:

22, And all things he has subjected to his feet, and him as head (Greek *κεφαλη - kephale* (ELB 1983 / 2750): Head, head as apex, head as ruler

and master, conclusion, the most important, to the head of the corner, cornerstone and keystone, the most important stone of the structure) over all given to the congregation (Greek *εκκλησια - ekklesia* (ELB 1929 / 1558): originally deriving from *εκκαλεω - ekkaleo* - called out*. Εκκλησια - ekklesia* is composed of the Greek preposition *εκ - ek* (ELB 1927/ 1517), meaning “out,” and of the word *κλησις - klesis* (ELB 1985 / 2794), as call, calling, invitation. The calling of a person by Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי into His kingdom, into eternal life. Only when the one to whom the call has gone out agrees to His (God's) calling, that is, gives his "yes-word" to it, only from this moment is he the called one - *κλητος – kletos*: the one who has qualified himself to be one of God's elect – *εκ-κλητος – ek-kletos*. Thus, the *εκκλησια - ekklesia* is to be understood as the community of the elect. That is, the community of those who have pronounced their "yes" to Jesus and thus have entered into a covenant with Jesus, the Pantocrator, the Ruler of all),

Ephesians 1:23

23 which is his body (Greek *σωμα* - soma (ELB 2083 / 4817): the community of the elect as one body. The elect themselves represent the members of the body of Christ. This means that just as they themselves, so also does their community bodily belong to Jesus. Only through this can He, the Pantocrator, supply and nourish the members of His body with His blood and thus endow them with all power, with the fullness of His dynamis, so that the individual members can fulfill their function in fullness and never have to suffer lack), the fullness of it (Greek *πληρωμα - pleroma* (ELB 2045 / 3985): Filling, being full, completion, perfection, full measure, abundance, fullness. The verb that goes with it is *πληροω* -

pleroo (ELB 2044 / 3984): to fill, to make full, to fill up what is lacking, to fulfill, to remedy the lack. Or in the passive voice: to be filled, to have fullness (Philippians 4:19: But my God will fill all that you have need of according to his riches in glory in Christ Jesus) complete, bring to completion, finish, fully satisfy, have full sufficiency. This fullness of God is achieved only in the most intimate relationship with Jesus, only where you as His "body member" allow yourself to be completely "drenched" by His blood. Just as every limb in your own body can function in fullness only if blood supply is guaranteed accordingly and uninterruptedly. Thus, only in the online mode to Jesus, to the Word made flesh, can you live His fullness in fullness, in your here and now), who fills everything in all (Greek *πληροω - pleroo* - fill).

To summarize, Jesus received the fullness and strength of the power that was released by God Himself at His resurrection, and this in all fullness and abundance. With this overflowing dynamis He (Jesus) now supplies His own members, thus also you, according to the same mode: fully and completely. Therefore, you can act in your here and now, in this material reality, in His stead, with and in the fullness of His power. For only in this way will you be able to go from victory to victory and advance from one height to the next. Deuteronomy 28:13-14: And the LORD will make you a head and not a tail, and you will only ever go up and not go down, if you obey (listen, ponder, and put into practice in your life) the commandments (the word) of the LORD your God, which I command you today to keep and to do, 14 and from all the words which I command you today, do not deviate to the right hand or to the left.

This is the will of the Almighty God for you personally. His name, El Shaddaj – אל שדי, has all this previously written in it. Thus, it is indispensable to recall these connections anew. Only in this way do you become aware of the greatness of your God and the power given to you by Him.

This conclusion and the power and authority contained therein is recorded in Ephesians 2:1-10. We consider these verses again contextually, to be able to gain more knowledge from them, in order to walk and act even more consciously in the power and authority given to us by His name - El Shaddaj - אל שדי- God Almighty. For only in this way will we be able to overcome our circumstances.

Ephesians 2:1

> 1 And you, when you were dead (slain) by your trespasses and sins,

Now Ephesians 2:1 in contextual consideration:

1 And you *(*He made alive from the “opium sleep of religion,” from self-inflicted immaturity and inactivity, and from the comfort of everyday life. We consider some synonyms to clarify the position of the "sleeper" in view of the circumstances surrounding you and to encourage you to take action (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/aufwecken.php, 2022):

to wake up, to alert, to startle, to rouse, to call to attention, to make alert, to point out a danger, to rouse from sleep) when you who were dead (Greek *νεκρος - nekros* (ELB 2013 / 3353): a person separated from the life-giving grace of God. The one who has separated himself from the

animating influence of divine light and spirit. A dead person is not able to receive the influence of the light and air. Likewise, a spiritually dead person cannot participate in the hope and its confidence in the divine way of life here in this course of time. Neither can he participate in the hope and corresponding confidence of eternal life. Further, the Greek word *νεκρος - nekros* is used to describe a dead faith, that is, an idle faith, devoid of good works, and therefore empty, fruitless, and thus useless. This is a faith that is incapable of justifying and saving.

For you, this means that only through staying awake in the Spirit and in the Word, and only through a close relationship with the Word - remaining in the Word – and looking to Jesus, are you able to break through from your circumstances into life.

In medicine, “necrosis” is a term used to describe a limb, or tissue, that is cut off from the body´s blood supply, causing it to die within a very short time.

Likewise, as soon as you leave the online mode to the Word and "switch" to the offline mode, this necrotizing process begins to progress. The only cure for necrosis is to surgically restore blood supply to the suffering limb through a bypass or stent - so that the vital blood supply can revive you. In case of failure, death is imminent) in your transgressions (Greek *παρα-βασις - para-basis* (ELB 2030 / 3696): Transgression, misconduct, breaking the law, stepping aside. A deliberate violation of the known rules of life, of order, of the Word of God. The Greek *παρα - para* (ELB 2029 / 3693) means: beside, target missed. And the *βασις - basis* (ELB 1897 / 930), is to be understood as the rock-solid foundation: the rock. In the above context, this means that as soon as you deviate from the "new and living way," you have already deviated from the solid ground and thus landed in the

morass of this system, which is the sure path to death) and sins (Greek *αμαρτια - hamartia* (ELB 1867 / 264): Failure to achieve a goal, violation of God's right and law, of His word, of the promise of His word. Moreover, an unbelief that prevents you from actively moving forward to take hold of His promise, His Word, even though this promise has been prepared for you at length and is at your disposal).

Ephesians 2:2

> 2 in which at one time you walked (habitually). You were following the course and fashion of this world (were under the sway of the tendency of this present age), following the prince of the power of the air (you were obedient to and under the control of the demon spirit that still constantly works in the sons of disobedience: the careless, the rebellious, and the unbelieving, who go against the purposes of God).

Now Ephesians 2:2 in contextual consideration:

2 in which at one time you walked (Greek *περι-πατεω - peri-pateo* (ELB 2040 / 3893): to go about, to walk about, to sojourn. Summarized from *περι - peri* (ELB 2039 / 3861), meaning: around, about; and *πατεω - pateo* (ELB 2036 / 3810), as go, walk, enter.

Thus, it is up to you to decide in which system you walk, go around, stay. The choice of the system means the choice of the principles and regularities which determine your thinking and acting. You choose the type of logic ((Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Logik, 2022) as the doctrine of inference or the doctrine of thought) on which your thinking and thus your actions are based. "Logic is a coherent and at the same time ordering structure, which on the one hand hides itself in a

meaningful action and yet reveals itself in it precisely because of this." (Köster, 2006, p. 11, 2nd paragraph). Thus, "the fruit" of your actions reflects and reveals the way you think.

Matthew 7:16-18

> 16 By their fruits you will know them. Do you read grapes from thorns or figs from thistles? 17 So every good tree bears good fruit, but the rotten tree bears bad fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bring forth bad fruit, nor can a rotten tree bring forth good fruit.

Is your way of thinking and acting aligned according to the system of the elements? According to the system of hard facts, that is, according to what your eyes can see and thus analyze? In that case, you are at home in the Aristotelian system. In it you can act exclusively from your own strength, based on the accomplished facts and already existing matter, i.e., what is visibly before your eyes and therefore, clearly comprehensible. This radius of action is automatically strongly limited by the existing corner points of material facts.

That is, unless you start to act in faith, which, - based on your vision, is not yet materially existent, but is still in the unperceived stage, beyond the "curtain," which only denies you the view of it. This is about the other logic of action mentioned earlier, called the Quantum Logic. We will reflect on this in more detail in the later chapters.

Currently, you can commit yourself to the fact that the existence of your vision, the word of Almighty God, El Shaddaj - אל שדי, is assured to you. By your walking - *περι-πατεω* - *peri-pateo* in faith, in the certainty that you already hold your vision in your hand although it has not yet materially

formed, you attain the material formation of your former vision, which has now become your reality.

Hebrews 11:3

> 3 By faith we understand that the worlds (the universe, the ages, the eternities during the successive ages) were framed (fashioned, put in order; have been prepared and equipped for their intended purpose) by the word of God, so that what we see (the visible, matter) was not made out (become perceive) of things which are visible (of "things" that cannot be perceived with the senses).

This is the algorithm of faith that assures you the fruit of your vision, by covenant decree with Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי. Thus, this is not your effort, but His action by authority, to transfer your vision to your material reality, to your here and now, so that you may hold the fruit of your faith, the "good fruit" in your hand.

Once again we proceed to Ephesians 2:2 to continue with the consideration of the power - *δυναμις - dynamis* of Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי with which you have been endowed:

Ephesians 2:2

> 2 in which you once walked according to the course of this world (time), according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now works in the sons of disobedience.

Below, in individual steps:

2 in which you once walked according to the course of time (Greek *αι-ων - ai-on* (ELB 1863 / 165): Period of time, eternity. Derived from *αει - aei* (ELB

1861 / 105), meaning: all-time, anytime, always, constantly. To amplify the term *αει - aei - all the time*, we consider some more synonyms (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/immer.php, 2022): always, constantly, uninterruptedly, continually, steadily, all the time, without pause, in steady progress, tirelessly, all the time, forever, for all time, to infinity, to all eternity, ad infinitum.

The second root of the word *αι-ων - ai-on* comes from the Greek *ων - on* as being, with the meaning of continuing eternity; yesterday, today, and tomorrow. The summary meaning of *αι-ων - ai-on* emphasizes the perpetual being, the constant online presence; simply remaining in the online mode to the Word.

Thus, you remain in the stream of eternity, in the here and now, independent of your yesterday and with the extension into your tomorrow. The term *αι-ων - ai-on* thus escapes any reference to time. Ai - on is timeless, just as the word is timeless. Thus, the time reference loses its absoluteness by the fact that you connect with the word of His power and remain in the online mode to the Word continuously) of this world (Greek κοσμος - kosmos (ELB 1988 / 2864): Order of the visible world with its spatial limitation. The whole creation in its beauty ordered by the Creator, but also in its transitoriness in the temporal and spatial respect. The entire existing earth. The universe. Humanity, which spends its life in the rejection of God. Dominion of Satan, as the *κοσμο-κρατωρ - kosmo-krator*; as the ruler of this world, as the one who holds the power - *κρατως - kratos* (ELB 1989 / 2879) over the order of this world, over the order of this system. With *κοσμο-κρατωρ - kosmo-krator* (ELB 1988 / 2863) the devil and his entourage are designated, who still have a say in this underlying system under God's temporally limited admission. In contrast, the *παν-*

τοκρατωρ - pan-tokrator (ELB 2029 / 3690) stands as the all-ruler, as the ruler over the visible and the invisible worlds and their order - JESUS!

Concluding from the Greek terms *αι-ων - ai-on* and *κοσμος - kosmos*, it can be said that the Word of God can be limited neither temporally nor spatially.
Through your online mode, the Word of His power and ability also transfers to you in the here and now, so that you also can be neither temporally nor spatially limited),
according to the prince of the power of the air (of the power area limiting and confining you), the spirit, which now works in the sons of disobedience (Greek - *α-πειθεια - a-peitheia* (ELB 1879 / 541): *α - alpha* as negation and *πειθεια - peitheia* as conviction, being convicted. Thus, the word *α-πειθεια - a-peitheia* is understood as disobedience. Accordingly, not listening to His Word, not having a foundation of the Word, and thus not believing His Word, leads to not accomplishing His Word!).

Ephesians 2:3

> 3 among whom we all, we as well as you, once lived and conducted ourselves in the passions of our flesh (our behavior governed by our corrupt and sensual nature), carrying out the desires, obeying the impulses of the body, of the flesh, and the thoughts of the mind, our cravings dictated by our senses and our dark imaginings, and were by nature children of wrath and heirs of indignation, like the rest of mankind.

With step-by-step consideration:

3 among whom we all, we as well as you, once lived and conducted ourselves (Greek ανα-στρεφω - ana-strepho (ELB 1873 / 392): to walk, to live, to stay, to associate, to sojourn) in the desires (Greek επι-θυμεω - epi-thymeo (ELB 1944 / 1920): deriving from επι - epi - on and θυμος - thymos courage, sense, will; with the meaning: to direct one's desire toward something. Desire, craving, as the natural course of things dictates; in the negative sense, as the lusts dictate, e.g. greed) in the passions of our flesh, our behavior governed by our corrupt and sensual nature, carrying out the desires, obeying the impulses of the body, of the flesh (Greek σαρξ - sarx (ELB 2064 / 4398): Flesh as the corrupted human nature subject to filthy, sinful desires and passions, which emphasize the transience of the human body) and the thoughts of the mind, our cravings dictated by our sense and our dark imaginings (Greek δια-νοια - dia-noia (ELB 1914 / 1262): Thinking faculty, mind, thought, disposition, depending on the system of thinking; the kind of logic according to which one thinks: Aristotelian - aligning oneself according to existing things, according to the elements, according to seeing; or Quantum logical - including the not yet visible, the inter-esse, the in-between-being, thus acting in faith, in seeing the not yet visible. δια-νοια - dia-noia is derived from δια - dia - through and from νους - nous (ELB 2016 / 3416): Sense, understanding, thinking, the organ of thinking conception, and comprehension; the organ of consciousness and conscience used before taking action and which perceives and judges afterwards, the organ by which the sense of words is grasped. This type of thinking is natural, Aristotelian, oriented by material things; the mind and natural mind of whom have turned away from God and therefore cannot recognize the true and deeper - the right. On the contrary, the mind that has been enlightened and renewed by the Holy

Spirit allows the appropriate realities to be grasped with the sense; the thought and mind of God), and were by nature (Greek φυσις - physis (ELB 2105 / 5261): the nature of things with its regularities and algorithms of action. Or the nature of the, from the Aristotelian point of view, supernatural, with the call to think and act according to the corresponding regularities.

Mark 11:22

Have faith of God (like God)) children (Greek τεκνον - teknon (ELB 2186 / 4871): contextually, the immaturity of the child is addressed above all, Greek νηπιος - nepios (ELB 2014 / 3370) - the immaturity of a child. This word is composed of the Greek word νη - ne - not; and the επω - epo - to speak. It refers to a child who cannot yet speak properly. Someone who is not yet of age and needs a guardian and educator. Galatians 4:1-7: *1 Now I say, as long as the heir is underage, he differs in nothing from a slave, though he is master of all; 2 but he is under guardians and stewards until the time appointed by the father. 3 So also, we, when we were babes, were enslaved under the elements of the world; 4 but when the fullness of time came, God sent his Son, born of a woman, born under the law, 5 that he might redeem those who were under the law, that we might receive adoption as sons. 6 But because you are sons, God sent the Spirit of his Son into our hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 So you are no longer a slave, but a son, but if a son, then also an heir through God. 8 But at that time, when you did not know God, you served those who by nature are not gods*.

Further, νηπιος - nepios, includes the not yet fully developed comprehension and reasoning faculties. A child in ignorance of the truth. Immature in Christ, meaning one who has not yet learned to actively use

the Word of God for himself, thus inexperienced in the faith. Remaining in dependence, servitude, and bondage) of wrath (and heirs of indignation), like the rest of mankind (Greek - οργη - orge: anger, rage as a state of mind. To understand even more vividly the space of anger as the state of mind, to gain clarity about which space and accordingly under which power influence one is often subject, we consider some synonyms (Woxikon W. d., 2022):

- Anger, annoyance, fury, indignation, aggression, rage, frenzy, exasperation, bitterness;
- Quarrel, rupture, turmoil, enmity, discord, strife, problem, conflict, crisis;
- Rejection, no, failure, denial, hatred;
- Burden, cross, pain, suffering, distress, yoke, sorrow, affliction, bondage, chastisement, toil, insecurity, inadequacy;

This meaning that if you find yourself in this space, you are not in the love of God, nor in His Word, and certainly not in freedom. Thus, all the power of Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, with which He has blessed you and endowed you to the point of abundance, to give you victory over everything and every conceivable situation and circumstance that you could be confronted with, now turns against you fully. You now experience His attention and His love as His "Holy Wrath." That is, unless you awake from your self-inflicted immaturity and look at Jesus. Immediately, you turn the vector of His power again by 180° from the wrath of God, which was valid for you by your turning away from Him, into the overflowing love of God, your Father, and only by your looking up to Jesus; only by your "yes" to Him).

Ephesians 2:4-5

> 4 But God, who is rich in mercy, because of and in order to satisfy the great and wonderful and intense love with which He loved us,
>
> 5 Even when we were slain and dead in sins, by our own shortcomings and trespasses. He quickened us and made us alive together in fellowship and in union with Christ; He gave us the very life of Christ Himself, the same new life with which He quickened Him, for it is by grace, his favor and mercy which you did not deserve, that you are saved, you are delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ´s salvation.

Now, gradually:

4 But God, who is rich in mercy (Greek ελεος - eleos (ELB 1933 / 1640): Mercy, compassion. Besides grace - χαρις - charis (ELB 2107 / 5297), mercy is the second character trait of the Great High Priest - JESUS. The mercy, which He as your Great High Priest gives you, includes deliverance from your self-inflicted circumstance and misery. His Word delivers you from your self-inflicted immaturity, because the Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, the Pantokrator himself has already given you His „yes-word.“ This "yes" is already contained within the name Jesus: Jesus, Hebrew ישוע - Jesua (ELB 1620 / 3523), from ישע - jesa (ELB 1621 / 3547) as help, salvation, rescue, deliverance, happiness; at the same time originating from ישועה - jesuah as help, salvation, and rescue. The fifth letter ה – he, in Hebrew corresponds to the grace of God by your understanding His "yes" to you and reciprocating it. Remember that contextually-semantically, the English "yes" has great similarity with the Hebrew ישע - jesa. Thus, it can

be concluded that the almighty name Jesus, contains the Father´s "yes" to you, since in Him there is no shadow of darkness, no breeze of „no! “ Consequently, His salvation is certain to you. You need only to remember that His salvation is called, in Hebrew ישע - ja-sa (ELB 1621 / 3546). Hence, the solution to the problem is in your clear and unambiguous "yes" to the Father, the almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי. Your "yes" to Jesus determines whether or not you can participate in His mercy and whether or not you are able to take hold of the salvation already accomplished by means of His "yes" to you.

Thus, the imperative consequence of your "yes" to Jesus, that is, of taking hold of His mercy - ελεος - eleos, obtaining salvation from your grievance, means freedom in all areas of your being. Greek - ελευθερια - eleutheria (ELB 1933 / 1641). This liberation happens through Jesus Christ, through the liberating power of the truth encountering man in Him, in His Word. Galatians 5:1*:* For freedom Christ has set us free. Stand firm now and do not let yourselves be burdened again by a yoke of slavery).

We resume with Ephesians 2:4

> 4 But God, who is rich in mercy because of, and in order to satisfy the great and wonderful and intense love with which He loved us, (Greek αγαπη - agape (ELB 1855 / 25): Love. 1 John 4:16: God is love, and he who abides in love abides in God, and God abides in him. 1 John 5:3: For this is the love of God: that we keep (do, use) His commandments (His Word); and His commandments (His algorithms) are not hard.

Acting in love means remaining in the Word and using His Word to realize the promises and visions.

The Greek language distinguishes between four kinds of love. The foundation and root of each kind of love is αγαπη - agape – agape-love, which means the word in action. The second kind of love is called φιλαδελφία - philadelphía - brotherly love (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philadelphia, 2022), an interpersonal kind of love. The third kind of love is called στοργή - storge (Wikipedia d. f., https://wiki.yoga-vidya.de/Storge, 2022) – a caring kind of love within the family. The fourth kind of love is called ερως - eros (WIkipedia, 2022) - a passionate and erotic kind of love between the man and the woman.)
The kind of love described in the New Testament refers almost exclusively to the αγαπη - agape - agape love, that is, the encounter with your neighbor in the word and in the power of the word of God, with which he loved us (Greek αγαπαω - agapao (ELB 1855 / 24): to love, to have common interests with someone, to take on someone. His love, the love of God, expresses itself in you in such a way that He Himself, the Pantocrator, the Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, became for you exclusively the living word, which He put into your mouth, so that you might be able to act in His place as He did, and that in His power, within your circumstances, and in your present moment.)

Further in Ephesians 2:5
5 Even when we were slain and dead in sins, by our own shortcomings and trespasses (Greek - παραπτωμα - paraptoma (ELB 2033 / 3747): Misconduct, transgression, offense. Synonymous with παρα-βασις - para-basis (ELB 2031 / 3696), as the transgression, misconduct, relationship rupture; not being on the way but finding oneself beside the way; having gone astray. John 14,6: Jesus says to him: I am the way and the truth and

the life. No one comes to the Father except through me. Thus, παραπτωμα - paraptoma means to live life without a living relationship with Jesus, to remain beside the way of life) dead *(νεκρος - nekros* (ELB 2013 / 3353): living apart from the life-giving grace of God, living apart from the Spirit of God).

He quickened us and made us alive together in fellowship and in union with Christ; He gave us the very life of Christ Himself, the same new life with which He quickened Him, for it is by grace, his favor and mercy which you did not deserve, that you are saved, you are delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ´s salvation.

To quick and make alive *(*Greek *συ-ζωο-ποιεω - sy-zoo-poieo (ELB 2075 / 4639):* to make alive with, to bring to life with. Compounded from συν - syn – meaning: together with, which expresses the continuously intensifying relationship to the subject. Notion of commonality, companionship, and communion with... The second source word is ζωο - zoo, from ζωη - zoe (ELB 1957 / 2203): the life in spirit, soul, and body. It describes life as the highest blessedness of a creature through the gift of divine eternal life in the Holy Spirit, which Christ made possible for you through His suffering, death, and resurrection. That is why Jesus is called life itself; the divine way of life. With your commitment to Jesus, you commit also to life! Remember John 14:6: Jesus says to him (to you): I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me.

In contrast, the Greek βιος - bios (ELB 1898 / 971), describes the "carnal" way of life with all its worries and hardships. Life as it exists in material reality, full of hardships and deprivations. The external manifestation of life, its duration, means, and manner of living.

The third Greek word that forms our word of origin - alive - συ-ζωο-ποιεω - sy-zoo-poieo is ποιεω - poieo (ELB 2046 / 4007): to endow something with a certain quality; to make something so that it acquires a different nature; to make someone into something; to appoint.

In summary, we can now conclude that the expression "make alive" carries the following context: solely through the closest connection to the Word, to Jesus, do you obtain the blessing of the Pantocrator, the Almighty God, who assures you of the abundance of grace through the Holy (Hebrew yesa - yes) Spirit.

Grace, in Greek as χαρις - charis (ELB 2107 / 5297): the undeserved gift; the gift of divine and eternal life in the Holy Spirit, which Christ made possible for you through His suffering, death, and resurrection. Through this you have now come through with Jesus to new life (ζωη - zoe) in the presence of the Almighty God in all His fullness. Consequently, you live in active fellowship with Jesus, in His Word, in an ongoing relationship (in the online mode) with the Father, God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי)

- by grace (Greek χαρις - charis (ELB 2107 / 5297): Grace, kindness granted and desired, benefit, favor, thanks. Derived from the Greek χαιρω - kairo (ELB 2106 / 5275) meaning: to rejoice, because real joy comes from the undeserved gift of grace. And at the same time from the Greek χαρα - chara (SCM R.Brockhaus, 2010, p. 2107 / 5291) - deriving joy, which also denotes the reason or the object of joy. Overflowing joy. „La cara“ in Spanish means the countenance, the face. In German we say that joy is written on your face. Real joy is not something you can hide because it literally radiates from within.

Further, χαρις - charis describes mercy, a favor granted without expectation of reciprocation or reciprocity. The absolute freedom of God's

mercy toward men, which stems from the sole motive of goodness and frankness on behalf of the Giver. It means unmerited favor, an undeserved gift.

The mercy of God - χαρις - charis affects the sinfulness of man, forgiving the repentant sinner and immediately bringing him joy and gratitude. Thereby a change in heart ensues.

The gift of grace, as the desired and undeserved gift, Greek χαρισ-μα - charis-ma (ELB 2107 / 5298). The ending „ma“ in the Greek word χαρισ-μα - charis-ma has the following meaning: as Ma-ma, who, on becoming a Ma-ma, remains in that title for the span of her children´s life, even after her death. Thus, Ma-ma can never forfeit her name and function as Ma-ma. So also χαρισ-μα - charis-ma, as the received grace, can never be forfeited again. For the Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי endows you with His power, His gifts, and knowledge to accomplish, and in addition, every other gift you desire, even the one undeserved. Moreover, He, your mighty Father, never demands His gifts back. Thus, you cannot forfeit or lose the gift of grace you once received. Yet if it seems that way to you, then it is only a matter of reviving communication with Jesus, "looking to Him," remaining in His Word. Through this you can revive and reactivate the gifts and the grace you have already received, so that you can thereby reach out for further gifts of grace, in order to go from victory to victory in His power and omnipotence.

For this purpose, He has already endowed you with every grace imaginable. Ephesians 1:3. 3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ! He has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realm in Christ...

Not only are you endowed with every spiritual blessing, including the unmerited gift of grace, but much more. You are endowed with all these gifts of grace from God personally and abundantly, so that you are absolutely and abundantly provided for on all levels of your being. 2 Corinthians 8:9. But God is able to give you every grace (benefit) abundantly, so that in everything you may have all sufficiency at all times, and may abound in every good work),
you are saved *(Greek σωζω - sozo (ELB 2083 / 4816):* the outward and temporal salvation from dangers, sufferings, sickness, and oppression. Furthermore, the spiritual and eternal salvation, which God immediately performs on the one who comes to faith in Jesus Christ, via his "yes-word" to Jesus. Remember that salvation in Hebrew is ישע - ja-sa. By your "yes" to Jesus, you obtain salvation for yourself and your household. Colossians 1:13-14: 13 *He* (God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי) *has rescued us* (snatched us out) from the power (from the domain) of darkness and transferred us into the kingdom of the Son of His love. 14 In him we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins)!

Ephesians 2:6-7

> 6 And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together, giving us joint seating with Him, in the heavenly sphere in Christ Jesus, the Messiah, the Anointed One.
> 7 He did this that He might clearly demonstrate through the ages to come the immeasurable, limitless and surpassing riches of His free grace, His unmerited favor in His kindness and goodness of heart toward us in Christ Jesus.

And now step by step, in Ephesians 2:6-7 with contextual consideration:

> 6 And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together, giving us joint seating with Him (the Almighty God, whose name is - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, by releasing His highest power - κρατος - kratos, has raised you together with Jesus from the former enslavement of your circumstances and the former state of being astray by equal power from the power realm of darkness, from the power realm of the thief, from your circumstances threatening you, transferred you into His power realm of love and into His kingdom of peace. Even more, the Almighty God has already prepared a place for you right at Jesus' side, at His throne, so that you can come to rest there at His side. Greek ιστημι - histemi (ELB 1969 / 2446), with the meaning: to set, to place, to remain, to stay, to be, to hold upright, to strengthen, to maintain. Because only at His (Jesus') side, remaining in His Word, will you be able to stay upright in the turmoil of this system, will you be strengthened and preserved)., in the heavenly sphere in Christ Jesus, the Messiah, the Anointed One (heavenly sphere in Greek επο-υρανιος - epo-uranios (ELB 1948 / 2016): composed of επι - epi - on, above; and ουρανος - ouranos - heaven with the description of the visible space above man and especially the supernatural, invisible world. The last heaven is the abode of God Himself and is called the "better fatherland" (Hebrews 11:16). In it, as believers, we have our citizenship, our home. Philippians 3:20: For our citizenship is in the heavens, from whence we also look for Lord Jesus Christ as Savior.

This place is described concurrently as the "abiding city" (Hebrews 13:14) and in Revelation 21:2 as "the Holy City, the New Jerusalem."

Right there, "in the heavenly world," right at the throne of God, is your real home, your dwelling place. That is where you belong. This citizenship belongs to you. And all this is not your merit. By your efforts and endeavors alone, you will never be able to even come close to this place. Only and exclusively in Christ (by using - chrestos - the Word of His power) Jesus (jesa - yes; in the certainty that His "yes," the "yes" of the Almighty God belongs to you and with your reciprocated "yes," you get the right to speak in the name of Jesus, connect to His power and make use of it).

7 He did this that He might clearly demonstrate through the ages (ai-on - continually being - remaining in the online mode to the Word. As long as you remain in this mode, walking in the Word, you remain online. "This is the day of salvation" (2 Corinthians 6:2). This, the present, is the "today" where you are warned not to harden your heart (Hebrews 4:7). You are in the here and now! Now you can participate in all His gifts of grace) to come the immeasurable, limitless and surpassing riches (Greek - πλουτος - ploutos (ELB 2045: / 3996): Wealth, fullness, abundance. As a verb, pletho - to fill, to fulfill, to fill up, to make of. It refers to the possession and use of many earthly goods, boasting of them for the glory of God. The word wealth gains negative color only through the action of man in distancing himself from God. For He Himself, God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, has already committed Himself by making a covenant with you to grant you all wealth. He has already given you the power and

wisdom to do so. Your action in this covenant partnership is only to give Him, Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, your thanks for this gift of grace - χαρισ-μα - charis-ma.

Deut. 8:11-20. *11 Take heed that you do not forget the LORD your God by not keeping His commandments* (His Word) *and His judgments* (His Word) *and His ordinances* (His algorithms), *which I give you today* (ai-on - continually, without reference to time)*. - 12 That not when you eat and become full* (His will and His favor, His gift of grace to you - χαρισ-μα - charis-ma, which is now perpetual, as long as you remain in the online mode, to Him, your Father) *and build and inhabit beautiful houses* (His will and His favor, His gift of grace to you) *13 and your cattle and your sheep multiply* (His will and His favor, His gift of grace to you, that the business of your hand may prosper and benefit you)*, and your silver and your gold may increase* (His will and His favor, His gift of grace to you)*, and everything you have should grow* (His will and His favor, His gift of grace to you)*, 14 Lest your heart become overconfident and you forget the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery* (out of your poverty, out of your sickness, out of your bondage, out of your lowliness); *... 17 and then thou shalt not say in thine heart, My power and the strength of my hand have gotten me this fortune! 18 But thou shalt remember (ponder) the LORD thy God, that it is he that giveth thee strength* (and wisdom) *to make fortunes; - that He may keep His covenant* (for He is bound to keep His covenant with you and to fulfill it, which He has promised in His word to you, for He has signed it with His blood and sworn it by His name, so that He cannot fail to keep His promise to you) *which He swore to your fathers, as it is today* (continually, without ceasing). *19 And it will come to pass if you ever forget the LORD your God*

(ignore His Word and forget to use it for yourself) *and go after other gods and serve them* (make the other's word your servant...) *and prostrate yourself before them* (using the other word as your guidance and guideline for action)*, I testify against you today that you will surely perish* (it is up to you to decide whether you and your house will live life - zoe – or if you and your house will go in the way of the curse, without His love, with your final destination being a "Dead End"). *20 Like the nations that the LORD causes to perish before you, so you will perish, for not listening to* (and thus not implementing for you) *the voice of the LORD your God* (His Word that gives you wisdom and power) *of His free grace* (it is an undeserved gift from Him to you)*, His unmerited favor in His kindness and goodness of heart toward us* (goodness in Greek χρηστοτης - chrestotes (ELB 2109 / 5353): Benefit, validity, goodness, kindness. Derived from chrestos - useful. Graciousness that permeates the whole nature and softens everything that would have been hard and severe. It also means the nature of your heart. Thus, only when you begin to use the Word of His power for you, will you experience His goodness, graciousness and kindness as a great benefit to you, which will also invigorate you. Thus, the hardness of your heart diminishes and the heaviness of the yoke departs from your shoulders) *in Christ Jesus* (by using the Word and claiming His irrevocable "yes").

Furthermore, it is important to understand and consolidate that the process of transferring His gifts of grace to you is continuous and uninterrupted. This treatise is written in Greek in present participle (ELB 1852 / 32). Thus with it an action is described, which takes place continuously, linearly, repeatedly, iteratively, without reference to the

time, speaking continuously and uninterruptedly. With it you can count on His promise at any time, to utilize it in your momentary circumstances.

Ephesians 2:8

> 8 For it is by free grace, God´s unmerited favor, that you are saved, delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ´s salvation, through your faith. And this salvation is not yourselves of your own doing, it came not through your own striving; but it is the gift of God;

Now, in more detail:

8 For it is by free grace, God´s unmerited favor (it is a gift that you have not been able to earn)*, that you are saved* (Hebrew ja-sa, through His "yes" to you, He, the Almighty God, offers you His salvation. Now it is up to you to accept His "yes," His gift to you, and also to actively reciprocate. Now you are saved. At this same moment, He has taken you out of the kingdom of darkness, the realm of darkness, and transferred you into the realm of the Son of His love) *delivered from judgment and made partakers of Christ´s salvation, through your faith. And this salvation is not yourselves of your own doing, it came not through your own striving; but it is the gift of God* (Greek δωρον - doron (ELB 1922 / 1430): Giving gift; it describes the gift of honor. It is an honor and a joy for your Father, the Almighty God, to save you from your circumstances. In certainty of this and in the expectation of this action towards you, you honor your Father. And it is to your advantage (Hebrews 10:35: *Do not therefore throw away your confidence, which has a great reward*), the very great reward, the gift of honor).

Ephesians 2:9

> 9 not because of works, not the fulfillment of the law´s demands, lest any man should boast. It is not the result of what anyone can possible do, so no one can pride himself in it or take glory to himself.

Looking a bit closer:

9 not because of works, not the fullfillment of the law´s demands (work in Greek εργον - ergon (ELB 1948 / 2025): Work, labor, deed, action. Total object or the total result of an activity or work. The goal reached only through much effort and continued work; life's work. It is that which you are able to accomplish by your own strength without using the gift of God's grace. In other words, without faith. Romans 14:23: But everything that is not of faith is sin), *lest any man should boast. It is not the result of what anyone can possibly do, so no one can pride himself in it or take glory to himself* (boast in Greek καυχαομαι - kauchaomai (ELB 1981 / 2718): to boast, to brag, to be proud. Boasting is negative when it refers to the things of this world, especially human achievement. If one boasts of what has been given to one by God, so that God is praised in the process, it is positive boasting).

Ephesians 2:10

> 10 For we are God´s own handiwork, His workmanship recreated in Christ Jesus, born anew that we may do those good works which God predestined, planned beforehand for us, taking paths which he prepared ahead of time, that we should walk in them, living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live.

Looking a bit more closely:

10 For we are God´s own handiwork (Greek ποιημα - poiema (ELB 2046 / 4008) (Woxikon d. W., 2022): Formation, made, work of art, imprint, masterpiece, brilliant performance, splendid specimen, poem, creation), *His workmanship recreated in Christ* (exclusively in Christ - through the benefit of His Word) *Jesus* (and the certainty that His "yes," the jesa - yes of the Pantocrator, the Almighty God, is entirely for you, i.e. that He always stands by you and assures you of His peace, His Shalom)*, born anew that we may do those good works* (Greek κτιζω - ktizo (ELB 1990 / 2911): to create, to bring forth from nothing. Hebrew עשה - asah (ELB 1724 / 6338): God creates; God makes. In His creation, God proves and simultaneously secures His grace, faithfulness, right, and peace to the created. His work is incomparable. People are to keep God's covenant and obey His commandments, accomplish His Word. Only when you, who are made in His image and likeness, keep His covenant of grace, follow and do His Word, only then can He, God Almighty - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, unfold His power and the fullness of His might in your life. Thus He, your God, secures and proves His grace and faithfulness to you, and procures your right to persevere in the fulfillment of His Word in your life. Thereby He creates peace for you and your home - His peace - Shalom, where you are all sufficient and have an abundance of everything at all times. Through this perseverance in the Word you obtain the requested fruit of your faith: your vision. And with it, much more: Matthew 6:33. *But seek ye first the kingdom of God (His word), and His righteousness and all this* (all His goodness) *will be added to you*. This is how His Word works. This is the creation and accomplishment of your God), *which God predestined, planned beforehand for us, taking paths which he prepared ahead of time, that we should walk in them, living the good life which He prearranged*

and made ready for us to live (good in Greek αγαθος - agatos (ELB 1855 / 17): capable, useful, good. Hebrew טוב - tob (ELB 1597 / 2978): useful, pleasing, valuable, beautiful, abundant, fragrant, pleasant, kind. When expressed by people it means beauty, talent, efficiency; to be of cheerful disposition, in a position of well-being and joy. Similary, „good“ in the Hebrew understanding means something that is conducive and useful to life, something that is alive and makes you feel revived. It serves toward recovery and health and is the means to a healing and fulfilling life. It is that which keeps you alive and revives you - היה - haj-jah (ELB 1579/ 2478)).

In this section, the highest release of the power of God is described, which was released in each case. It did not happen at the creation of the world, because then the Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, was able to create everything gradually in peace, without disturbing elements and negative influences. However, the power which He had to release in His omnipotence at the resurrection of Jesus far exceeded the power that had been used prior. For in the process, all elements and forces of the adversary fought against Jesus. But He, the Pantocrator, overcame all resistance during His action in the underworld and exposed the Kakos, putting him in the pillory. He, Jesus, completely disarmed this thief so that had no chance to stand against Jesus and therefore against you. This was possible thanks to the blood of Jesus which was shed for you. For in His blood is contained the assurance of the covenant with the Almighty God - and consequently the right of God, on the basis of this covenant - to develop His liberating strength and power. The release of the supreme power contained in the blood of Jesus is now available to you. With this,

you are enabled to act in the authority of His (Jesus') power, in His name.

Hebrews 13:20-21

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Thus, the Kakos, from which evil comes, has no chance at all to compete against you, since you are aware of your authority and are therefore also of age to activate Jesus' power in any corresponding situation.

That is, unless he, the muddler, manages again to bind you into the web of his system of the elements of this world, within this course of time. And in accomplishing this, to convince you of the truth of the circumstances limiting you, so that you turn away from the living word and thus pay homage to him, the thief, in beginning to act according to his instructions and his algorithms.

Kolosser 2, 8-15

8 Make sure no one controls you. They will try to control you by using false reasoning that has no meaning. Their ideas depend on human teachings. They also depend on the basic spiritual powers of this world. They don’t depend on Christ (using His word)! *9 God’s whole nature is living in Christ in human form. 10 Because you belong to Christ, you have been made complete. He is the ruler over every power and authority. 11 When you received Christ, your circumcision was not done by human hands. Instead, your circumcision was done by Christ. He put away the person you used to be. At that time, sin’s power ruled over you. 12 When you were baptised,*

you were buried together with Christ. And you were raised to life together with him when you were baptised. You were raised to life by believing in God’s work. God himself raised Jesus from the dead. 13 At one time you were dead in your sins. Your desires controlled by sin were not circumcised. But God gave you new life together with Christ. He forgave us all our sins. 14 He wiped out what the law said that we owed. The law stood against us. It judged us. But he has taken it away and nailed it to the cross. 15 He took away the weapons of the powers and authorities. He made a public show of them. He won the battle over them by dying on the cross.

To summarize, His omnipotence, which is indeed effective, is shown in the following:
You have already received His Holy Spirit, who speaks to you personally and strengthens and fills you with His "yes." Therefore, you have everything necessary to recognize the goodness of your God towards you. His Spirit shakes you awake from the "opium sleep" of religion and teaches you personally the wisdom with which to master your life in goodness, prosperity, and love (agape - the word in action). This process, in turn, should fill you with joy and confidence in attaining your goal. For you are already invited to walk in His abundance and riches, in His peace - shalom (2 Corinthians 9:8: "having all sufficiency of everything at all times and being abundant"). You are His inheritance, so it is your right, for you have already given your "yes-word" to Jesus, the Pantocrator Himself. Thus, you are now in the covenant with the Almighty God, the - El Shaddaj - אל שדי.

His dynamis, His potential power, with which you have now been endowed, can now be activated by you, according to the given necessity, by the Word of power from your mouth.
Presently, there is absolutely no need to work yourself to exhaustion or burn-out, because His power, the dynamis itself, is working through you, without interruption, continuously and effectively.
Your works serve merely to help you persevere in your vision, knowing well and thus seeing and receiving the fulfillment of your vision, based on His assuring Word. Through this, you maintain your standing in Christ, using the Word of His power for you. At the same time, as His anointed one, you are authorized and equipped to fulfill and accomplish your mission, continually under His protection and protectorate.

This enormous release of His power, His dynamis, was released by Almighty God - El Shaddaj - אל שדי when He raised Jesus from the dead. Just by your "yes" to Jesus, the fullness of this power, the dynamis of the Almighty God, is transferred to you. Now it is up to you to learn how to handle this power one step at a time. You have already been found worthy of this by Almighty God.
Just as Jesus Himself is high above every authority and power, so now you are equal to Him, having a part in His authority. Thus, there can be no insurmountable obstacles for you. And much more: the victory in each and every battle is necessarily yours, because it is your right. You now possess the right to victory! To your right belongs also the state of being equipped with wisdom and dynamis, the power of the Almighty God!

All this happens completely independent of what you did or did not do previously, because at that point in time, you were lost and caught in your own blindness, your lack of understanding, and your immaturity.
But by looking up to the Word-made-flesh, by your looking up to Jesus and attaining the knowledge of the Word which corresponds to your own maturity and has always been yours, of which you have allowed yourself to be deprived by the evil one, the Kakos, the Cosmokrator, you now position yourself in the status of the beloved Son of the Almighty God and thus attain your status of righteousness. You are thus likened to a saint (who has already pledged his "yes" word to the Father and is thus in covenant with the God Almighty), to a son worthy of Him, who has now learned to use His Word beneficially for himself and his own and to communicate the usefulness of His Word (Christ) to others.
Thus, using His power and authority, you attain the real life that He, your Father, envisions and desires for His children. The real life: "real" translated from Spanish means "royal".
Life - zoe - the royal way of living, according to the ideas of your God.
Thus, His thoughts for you are much higher than even your wildest imagination.

He, your Father, endows you with every conceivable gift that you could never have earned - including His grace. This ability of His in you, His dynamis, contains within itself the enormous power that only you can initiate through your faith, through your positioning on the Word and through the expectation of its realization. This is also the spark that the dynamis hidden within you needs to fully develop its power; similar to dynamite.

Now you are able to receive your visions in His name and in His power, as well as the authority to actualize them.

This message is also found in the Old Testament with the same purpose on the part of Almighty God - אל שדי- El Shaddaj: stay only in His Word! Do you meditate on the Word, so that you realize the meaning and usefulness of the Word for you and begin to use it for yourself? Because only in this way will you be able to use His power and authority for you, by learning to act with the Word of His power and in His name, in the name of the King of Kings, in the name of Jesus.

Genesis 17,1

> 1 When Abram was 99 years old, the LORD appeared to him and said, I am the Mighty God; walk and live habitually before me and be perfect (blameless, wholehearted, complete).

The statement above instructs that, you remain in a constant relationship with Him, your God. Live in His presence, abiding in His Word. This is how His Word begins to work in your life, bringing forth the fruit of your faith. This is how you begin to see His omnipotence in your life and in the lives of yours. This is how you come into freedom from your bondage and from your entanglements.

Johannes 8:31-32. 31 Then said Jesus (to his own) to those Jews which believed on him, if ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed (Greek: mathe-tes - the learners); 32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

He, your God, has the authority, through His Word, to lead you out of all your afflictions into freedom and His peace.
Psalm 31:8. You have not handed me over to the enemy. You have put me in a wide and safe place.

He, your God, has authority and joy to accomplish in your life, in your present, every one of His Words on which you have placed yourself and claimed before His throne as your petition, or confession. Therein consists of your righteousness. The Almighty God is thus authorized to act according to your righteousness, to bring into your life all the good that He has prepared for you.
Psalm 18:19-24

> 19 He brought me out into a wide and safe place. He saved me because he was pleased with me.
> 20 The LORD has been good to me because I do what is right. He has rewarded me because I lead a pure life.
> 21 I have lived the way the LORD wanted me to (remained in His Word). I am not guilty of turning away from my God.
> 22 I keep all his laws (His Word) in mind. I haven't turned away from his commands (His Word).
> 23 He knows that I am without blame (perfect, online). He knows I've kept myself from sinning.
> 24 The LORD has rewarded me for doing what is right. He has rewarded me because I haven't done anything wrong.

3.4.3. El Aljon - אל עליון - God the Highest

Geneses 14:18-20

> 18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God.
> 19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:
> 20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

This God, the Most High, Hebrew עליון - Aljon (ELB 1715 / 6063), possesses the highest command and the highest authority, meaning He has the prerogative to bless you and your house. Hebrew ברך - barak - to bless (ELB 1535 / 1309), with the following meaning:
- He, the Most High, endows you with the salutary power to accomplish;
- He, the Most High, speaks His salutary power to you as absolute certainty;
- Now you are able, in His name, to attribute His healing power also to your neighbor.
- In gratitude for the gift received by grace (undeserved), you begin to praise, extol and thank Him, your Lord and God, the Most High - El Aljon - אל עליון, at this moment.

This is the characteristic of El Aljon - אל עליון - God the Most High: He endows you with His healing power. When you ponder on this healing power, remember that ישע - jesa in Hebrew means healing and cure. Think of the English - Yes and, of course, the German - Ja, so you will be even more aware of the power of His name, Hebrew יה - Jah, and the grace it

contains. In other words, His "Yes" is for you, so that you can use it for yourself and for yours. Therefore you can and should promise this salvation, His healing power, as a clear and unmistakable promise to your neighbor with authority and certainty of healing, for you have been anointed for this purpose by the God Most High - El Aljon - אל עליון and endowed with the wisdom and power of the Holy Spirit, say, blessed, Hebrew ברך - barak (ELB. 1535 / 1309).

You are now endowed with His own power, with the power of El Aljon - אל עליון - God the Most High - Greek δυναμις - dynamis (ELB 1921 / 1406). His power includes: His ability, with which He has already endowed you; i.e. that you are now not only able to perform your tasks from your own strength and your own mind, but He Himself, El Alyon - God the Most High - אל עליון, directs the skill of your hand, so that your work succeeds.
Jeremiah 29:11-14

> 11 I know the plans I have for you,' announces the LORD. 'I want you to enjoy success. I do not plan to harm you. I will give you hope for the years to come.
> 12 Then you will call out to me. You will come and pray to me (talk to me). And I will listen to you.
> 13 When you look for me with all your heart, you will find me.
> 14 I will be found by you,' announces the LORD. 'And I will bring you back…

Only through this, through His blessing, will the business of your hand flourish and your work, what you have accomplished, will become HOLY - whole, perfect and good!

Deuteronomy 28:8

> 8 The LORD your God will bless your barns with plenty of corn and other food. He will bless everything you do. He'll bless you in the land he's giving you (where you stand).

This also completely covers the financial aspect of your life. Whatever it is you may need to accomplish your work as the Blessed One of El Aljon - אל עליון - the Lord Most High, He Himself will provide the means and fill your storehouses.

His dynamis also includes the authority with which, El Aljon - God the Most High אל עליון - has endowed you. In turn, you can act in His place and in His authority in the here and now.

Matthew 28:18-20

> 18 Then Jesus came to them (to His disciples, His mathe-tes, those who learned from Him the way of acting, to act just like Him). He said, 'All authority (power of attorney) in heaven and on earth has been given to me.
> 19 So you must go and make disciples of all nations. Baptise them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.
> 20 Teach them to obey everything I have commanded you. And you can be sure that I am always with you, to the very end (Greek - αι-ων - ai-on - continually being: αι - always, continually and ων - being. Continuously remaining in the online mode to the word).

That is to say, if they - the nations, the outsiders - understand and realize the magnificence and benefit, as well as the privilege, of bearing His name, take up Jesus Christ into their hearts and thereby gain the authority to speak in His name, they will gain knowledge of His way of acting to be able to act and conquer according to these algorithms. For He, Jesus Christ - El Alyon - God Most High - אל עליון, is always with you, as long as you remain "in the online mode" to the Word, binding yourself to Him and to His Word. Thus, He, your God, equips you with His authority to accomplish!

The dynamis of God the Most High - El Aljon - אל עליון, further involves the transfer of the Holy Spirit to the believer.

Acts 1:8

> 8 But you will receive power (dynamis) when the Holy Spirit comes on you. Then you will tell people about me in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria. And you will even tell other people about me from one end of the earth to the other.

The power, or dynamis, of the Holy Spirit causes you to be filled with joy and peace, His shalom, on all levels of your being, regardless of your current circumstances, so that you begin to see through your circumstances, overcoming them, through which the faith process begins. And this is a gift, the grace with which He, your Father, abundantly endows you. Thus, you develop the absolute certainty and vision of a new reality in His peace, His shalom.

2 Corinthians 9:8

8 And God is able to make all grace (every favor and earthly blessing) come to you in abundance, so that you may always and under all circumstances and whatever the need be self-sufficient (having all sufficiency in all things at all times) possessing enough to require no aid or support and furnished in abundance for every good work and charitable donation (you may abound in every good work).

A life lived in joy in the here and now, even if your circumstances rub the absolute opposite of your current reality under your nose. His power enables you to do this, the power of the Holy (Jesa - yes Spirit. The power of the Yes-saying Spirit of your Father encourages you and at the same time confirms you in the realization process of your visions, to continue on your path of faith, in the full consciousness of victory; to go forward, that is, to persevere in firm faith. The Pantokrator Himself, God the Most High, who holds the dynamis in His right hand and places this power at your disposal, Who has already given you His yes-word to each of His promises, will not tire of continually encouraging you in the fact that you have already been endowed with everything with which He Himself, God the Most High - El Aljon - אל עליון, has blessed you in order to accomplish your vision. Thus, you are able to rejoice in spite of all the circumstances that beset you, because now you are aware of the victory.

Romans 15:13

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

To endowment with the power (dynamis) of the Holy Spirit is the absolute prerequisite to be rooted and grounded in love - αγαπη - Agape (the Word of God in action). It is necessary to understand His love, Agape, in all its details and to be completely filled by it.

Ephesians 3:14-21

> 14 For this reason (seeing the greatness of this plan by which you are built together in Christ (using His word)) I bow my knees before the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
> 15 From the Father every family in heaven and on earth gets its name.
> 16 I pray that he will use his glorious riches to make you strong (to be strengthened and reinforced). May his Holy Spirit give you his power (dynamis) deep down inside you (to inhabit your innermost being and personality).
> 17 Then Christ (using His Word) will live (dwell, settle down, abide, make His permanent home) in your hearts because you believe (through your faith: on the basis of the word, using the word to draw into existence that which does not yet exist, your vision, in firm conviction of the already accomplished realization, as if it were here) in him. And I pray that your love (agape - the Word in action) will have deep roots (in the Word). I pray that it will have a strong foundation (founded securely).
> 18 May you have power together with all the Lord’s holy (Jesa - Yes, who have already given their "Yes-Word" to Him, to Jesus) people to understand Christ’s love. May you know how wide and long and high and deep it is.

19 And may you know (practically, through experience for yourselves) his love (agape - the Word in action), even though it can’t be known completely. Then you will be filled with everything God has for you (with the fullness of God to get the body wholly filled and flooded with God Himself).
20 God is able to do far more than we could ever ask for or imagine. He does everything by his power (dynamis) that is working in us.
21 Give him glory in the church (in the assembly of the elect) and in Christ Jesus. Give him glory through all time and for ever and ever. Amen (so be it).

Thus, His power, His dynamis, with which He, God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, has abundantly endowed you, includes, above all, 3 essential aspects:

- Endowment with His Holy Spirit!
- Endowment with His authority!
- Endowment with His ability!

And all this according to His „modus operandi“, that is, overflowingly and superabundantly, "according to the riches of His glory."

His blessing, which God the Most High - אל עליון- El Aljon promises to you, includes His dynamis, His power, which is initially healing, containing healing powers, first and foremost and is to be understood as such. As already considered above, salvation as - ישע - je-sa, in the Hebrew language, means help, salvation, deliverance and happiness, and is closely related to His name: JAH - יה. For the sake of simplicity and to be

able to keep this connection in mind, it is recommended, according to my own experience, to memorize the semantic context: ישע – jesa - yes. Thus, in His "Yes" to you, salvation (the healing of the body, soul, and spirit), help, liberation, and happiness is already contained, underpinned by His Dynamis and His Power, so powerfully and perfectly!

In the Greek language, the adjective „holy“ - sacred - ολος - holos, or ολο-κληρος - holo-kleros (ELB 2021 / 3503, 3505) means:
- whole, complete, having all parts, accomplished, healthy;
- physical, mental, spiritual and therefore also the ethical health and wholeness;
- it describes the new, spiritual man, who lacks nothing more;
- endowed with all the necessary parts and abilities for accomplishment;
- a man who retains his completeness, or has regained it after losing it;
- a man who lacks nothing, having full health.

Thus, it is your certainty that this blessing, the blessing of God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, endows you personally with His ability, fullness, and the Holy Spirit; and that fully, so that you can lack nothing at all! With this, He, God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, showers you "according to the riches of His glory." Thus, you are able to use this abundance on all levels of your being, with and through His dynamis, His healing power.

John 10:10

> 10 I have come that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance (to the full, till it overflows).

It goes much further than that: after you have received His blessing, you are now able, empowered, and even commissioned to pass on and award this blessing in His name, in the name of God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, the name of Jesus, to your own and your neighbor!

Now follows the last and most important step in the certainty of being blessed:

Genesis 14:18-20

> 18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and wine.
> (He was priest of God Most High.)
> 19 And he blessed him and said, “Blessed be Abram by God
> Most High, Possessor of heaven and earth;
> 20 and blessed be God Most High, who has delivered your
> enemies into your hand!” And Abram gave him a tenth of
> everything.

In gratitude for the gift received by grace (undeserved), you now begin to praise, extol, and thank Him, your Lord and God, offering you thanks to Him, to God Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon.

Psalm 146:1-2

> 1 Praise the LORD – Hallelujah! I will praise the LORD.
> 2 I will praise the LORD all my life. I will sing praise to my God as
> long as I live.

Hallelujah, Hebrew הלל - halal (ELB 1562 / 2027): to praise, to give thanks, to sing praises. The Hebrew halelu-jah - הלל-יה - praise Jahweh! Praise His name! Praise His Word!

Psalm 56:4

> By the help of God I will praise His word; On God I lean, rely, and confidently put my trust; I will not fear. What can man, who is flesh, do to me?

One form of the vow of praise stands as a statement of intention by the individual, so that the lament transforms into praise, whereby the praying person offers his thanks to the Father.

Psalm 22:22-26

> 22 I will announce your name to my people. I will praise you among those who are gathered to worship you.
>
> 23 You who have respect (you who do His Word); for the LORD, praise him! All you people of Jacob (Jacob - יצקב, as heel holder (ELB 1613 / 3360), liar, cheat, trickster you used to be, trapped in your circumstances), honor him (Hebrew גור - gur (ELB 1543 / 1504) - respects His Word and does it continually, before His throne)! All you people of Israel (ישראל - Isra-El - God's fighter), worship him!
>
> 24 He has not forgotten the one who is hurting. He has not turned away from his suffering. He has not turned his face away from him. He has listened to his cry for help.
>
> 25 Because of what you have done, I will praise you in the whole community of those who worship you. In front of those who respect you (hearing His word, pondering it, and doing it), I will keep my promises (making known my "yes" to Him, the Most High - אל עליון- El Aljon, before the community).

26 Those who are poor (humble ones who await the fulfillment of His word from God the Most High - *אל עליון* - El Aljon) will eat and be satisfied (you are to saturate yourself with His Word, that is, you are to receive and saturate yourself with every promise that appeals to you that you find in His Word, to the fullest extent and according to the riches of His glory). Those who seek the LORD will praise him. May their hearts be filled with new hope forever (ai-on - only in the perpetual connection to Him, God the Most High - *אל עליון* - El Aljon).

The second partial word of Hallelu-Jah, is יה - Jah, Jahweh, God's name (ELB 1603 / 3133). Thus, the orientation of the praise and thanksgiving is clearly given. The praise and thanks are due to the יה - Jah, God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon!

In Psalm 18:1-4, David thanks and praises God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, because He delivered him from the hand of all his enemies:

1 To the choirmaster. A Psalm of David, the servant of the Lord, who addressed the words of this song to the Lord on the day when the Lord delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul. He said: I love you, O Lord, my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer, my God, my rock, in whom I take refuge, my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold.

3 I call upon the Lord: „Praised!“, so I will be saved from my enemies.

"Praised (blessed) I cry to the Lord!" - Hebrew: halelu-jah - הלל-יה - I call out to the Lord! - contextually meaning: "pierced," I exclaim!
This is the continuing context of Hallelu-Jah: Before you give your thanks to God, the Most High, - אל עליון - El Aljon, you must have fully accepted His act on the cross: "pierced" - for you. He, the Most High, the Pantocrator Himself, allowed Himself to be pierced on the cross for you, so that you and yours might live! Thus, all has been accomplished! The victory is now yours! This is precisely why verse 3 says, "Praised!" I cry out to the LORD, thus (!!!) I am saved from my enemies.
By accepting Jesus' act for you on the cross, everything you could ever need to be able to enter into His peace, His shalom, to live a life (zoe) worth living in freedom from all afflictions and bondages in love and light with your loved ones and thus to experience it as the truth, has already been accomplished.
Thus, you can now give your thanks and praise to Him, the Highest of Lords - אל עליון - El Aljon, consciously and knowingly as to why you can to accomplish this!
Thus (!!!), you will be saved (Hebrew - ja-sa) from your enemies (circumstances oppressing you and also your inner bondages). He Himself, God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, says "yes" to you! And in His "yes" is everything, abundantly, that you could ever need! Hallelu-Jah!

The continuing contextual meaning of Halelu-yah - הלל-יה:
- To make a fool of oneself!
- To be nonsensical, to be senseless, to act like an insane.

- This applies in the case where the person giving thanks does not perceive, appreciate, or even ignores the compelling connection of Halelu-jah - הלל-יה.

Psalm 103:1-6

> 1 I will praise the LORD. Deep down inside me, I will praise him.
> I will praise him, because his name is holy.
> 2 I will praise the LORD. I won’t forget anything he does for me.
> 3 He forgives all my sins. He heals all my diseases.
> 4 He saves my life from going down into the grave (Who redeems your life from the pit and corruption). His faithful and tender love makes me feel like a king (who beautifies, dignifies, and crowns you with loving-kindness and tender mercy).
> 5 He satisfies me with the good things I desire (Who satisfies your mouth, your necessity, and desire at your personal age and situation with good so that your youth, renewed, is like the eagle´s: strong, overcoming, soaring!). Then I feel young and strong again, just like an eagle.
> 6 The LORD does what is right (executes righteousness and justice not for me only, but for all who are oppressed, who persevere in affliction, in circumstances).

The essential aspect of giving thanks (Langenscheidt, 2022), usually translated and understood as "sacrifice," happens not only verbally, but also materially. For this is your response to the blessing received from God Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon. Hebrew as עלה - äläh (ELB 1714 / 6045) - to

go up, to ascend; describes the movement from a lower to a higher place for the offering of gifts and sacrifices, where one ascends to God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, out of gratitude for blessings received, or with the intention of receiving blessings. This means that you´re consciously going there with the intention of giving material thanks to your Father, God the Most High, but also letting your verbal gratitude rise as a song of praise and as a prayer.

This action of yours assures you of further blessings. Thus, you have the certainty, in spite of the hostility of your environment and your circumstances, that you have anchored your "yes-word" by your action of offering de facto before the throne of God the Most High.

You achieve this certainty not only through your praise and thanksgiving, but also - and it is the basis through which you get the firm stand in the turmoil of this world - to secure the material aspect of your being and to have the certainty of His blessing in the here and now.

Hebrews 6:13-20

> 13 For when God (God the Most High, *אל עליון* - El Aljon) made a promise to Abraham, since he had no one greater by whom to swear, he swore by himself,
>
> 14 Saying, surely blessing (abundant) I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.
>
> 15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
>
> 16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

17 So when God desired to show more convincingly to the heirs of the promise the unchangeable character of his purpose, he guaranteed it with an oath,

18 When God made his promise, he gave his word. He did this so we would have good reason not to give up. Instead, we have run to take hold of the hope set before us. This hope (certainty of your vision) is set before us in God’s promise. So, God made his promise and gave his word. These two things can’t change. He couldn’t lie about them (His, Jesus' flesh and blood - the bread and the wine).

19 We have this as a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul, a hope that enters into the inner place behind the curtain (into the Holy of Holies, before the throne of God, so that you will not be moved back and forth like a wave by every wind of doctrine and opinion, perverted thoughts, or your circumstances that oppress you),

20 where Jesus has gone as a forerunner on our behalf, having become a high priest forever (ai-on – perpetual, ongoing) after the order of Melchizedek.

Hebrews 7:1-8

1 For this Melchizedek, king of Salem, priest of the Most High God, met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings and blessed him,

2 and to him Abraham apportioned a tenth part of everything. He is first, by translation of his name, king of righteousness, and then he is also king of Salem, that is, king of peace.

3 He is without father or mother or genealogy, having neither beginning of days nor end of life, but resembling the Son of God he continues a priest forever (where the Son of God is the archetype, but Melchizedek is the image)..

4 See how great this man was to whom Abraham the patriarch gave a tenth of the spoils!

5 And those descendants of Levi who receive the priestly office have a commandment in the law to take tithes from the people, that is, from their brothers, though these also are descended from Abraham.

6 But this man who does not have his descent from them received tithes from Abraham and blessed him who had the promises (secure your promise by your tithes!).

7 It is beyond dispute that the inferior is blessed by the superior.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

Hebrews 8:3

3 For every high priest is appointed to offer gifts and sacrifices; thus, it is necessary for this priest also to have something to offer.

Likewise, your tithe is a testimony to God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon that it is not the love of money, which is described as "the beginning of all evil," that is anchored in your heart and that which moves you:

1.Timothy 6:10

10 For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evils. It is through this craving that some have wandered away from the faith (have exchanged their former vision for the vision of money and thus lost it) and pierced themselves with many pangs (sorrows).

This proves that love – “agape“ - to His Word, His Word made flesh, love to Jesus, makes up the foundation of your heart:

1 John 5:2-3

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God and obey his commandments (His Word).

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments (His Word). And his commandments (His Word) are not burdensome.

At the same time, your tithe is your factual offering of thanks and thus your absolute "yes" to the Father, as in the spiritual realm, so also in the mental and emotional realm. By your decision to give your tithe, and by your offering it with joy and certainty, you carry out your thanksgiving in the factual-material area of your existence.

Now the floodgates of heaven open and the blessings flow in excess.

At the same time, the "devourer," the adversary who is coming to destroy you, will have his mouth shut. For now, your Father, God Most High, has the right to perform this action for your protection.

John 10:10

10 The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy.

But now, through your tithe, the adversary´s mouth is shut and at the same time his hands are tied. Nothing can stop your prosperity on all levels of being anymore!

Malachi 3:10-12

> 10 Bring the entire tenth (the whole tenth of your income) to the storerooms in my temple. Then there will be plenty of food (that there may be meat in my house). Test me this way,’ says the LORD. ‘Then you will see that I will throw open the windows of heaven. I will pour out so many blessings that you will not have enough room to store them.
> 11 I will rebuke the devourer (pest) for you, so that it will not destroy the fruits of your soil, and your vine in the field shall not fail to bear, says the Lord of hosts.
> 12 Then all nations will call you blessed, for you will be a land of delight, says the Lord of hosts.

This thief has no right over you and no place to attack. You and your house are surrounded with the blessing of God the Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon! Nothing evil can approach your tent!

Psalm 3:4

> But thou, O LORD, are a shield round about me, my glory, and that lifteth up my head.

> Psalm 91:9-10
> 9 Because you have made the Lord your dwelling place - the Most High (God the Most High - *אל עליון* - El Aljon), who is my refuge —

> 10 no evil shall be allowed to befall you, no plague come near your tent.

This context is to be kept in mind and pondered upon, so that you may be able to make His blessing, which He, God Most High - אל עליון - El Aljon, has prepared for you and your house, useful (chrestos) to you.

Call out His name over you and your house and you will begin to see these abundant blessings by your giving thanks to Him.

3.4.4. God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El

Hebrew - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El, House of El, or House of God (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bet-El, 2022).

God of Bethel - God who brings you back home where you belong.

1.Mose 31:13

> 13 I am the God of Bethel, where you anointed a pillar and made a vow to me. Now arise, go out from this land and return to the land of your kindred.’”

This is the God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El, whose desire and wish is to bring your own back home, no matter how far they are from you, whether spatially or spiritually. He, God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El, gives you the confidence by making you see. Thus, you will begin to see the reality of the intimate relationship with your loved ones. Despite the present, albeit desolate, circumstances and the possible insurmountable separation from

your children, you begin to see through the curtain of the present circumstances and live out the good relationship with your children, or with your close ones, that you desire. This will fill you with joy.

Just remember that you yourself have that power in your hand, His creating Word, with which you are able to accomplish, the God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El has already put into your mouth through His covenant decree, so that you and yours can activate it at any time.
Thus, you hold the power of it in your own hands. Even in the deepest darkness, there, where no more hope exists, this realization, it becomes light in your heart. Now it is only necessary to direct the view from the circumstances to Jesus, to the executor, to the one who has assured the "yes" and the "amen" to you.

Isaiah 59:21

> 21 ‘Here is the covenant I will make with them,’ says the LORD. ‘My Spirit is on you and will not leave you. I have put my words in your mouth. They will never leave your mouth. And they will never leave the mouths of your children or their children after them. That will be true for all time to come,’ says the LORD.

Isaiah 60:1-5

> 1 Arise, shine, for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you.
> 2 For behold, darkness shall cover the earth, and thick darkness the peoples; but the Lord will arise upon you, and his glory will be seen upon you.
> 3 And nations shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising.

> 4 Lift up your eyes all around, and see; they all gather together,
> they come to you; your sons shall come from afar, and your
> daughters shall be carried on the hip.
> 5 Then you shall see and be radiant; your heart shall thrill and
> exult, because the abundance of the sea shall be turned to you,
> the wealth of the nations shall come to you.

Your children are no longer strangers to you. The world is no longer able to rob you of your children. Conversely, you yourself, through the obtained blessing of the Word, proclaim and realize their salvation, for this is part of your covenant with the God of Bethel - בֵּית אֵל - Bet-El.
And this is the joy that gladdens a father and mother´s heart above all, for you begin to see that the above promise has become a reality in your life and in the lives of your children, so that the intimate relationship with your children has been restored, but not only on the carnal-material level, but - and especially - on the spiritual level.

For now, through the renewal of their relationship with Jesus, through their "yes" to the Word made flesh, your children begin to walk (again) in the Word of Life. They are now of the same mind with you. The Holy Spirit enters their heart and the blood of Jesus cleanses them of all their negatives past and assures them of the right to the fulfillment of the Word, so that they themselves, now as the righteous, begin to recognize the living Word and thus become seeing. They themselves speak, receive, and thus begin to use this Word of power, each and every one of its promises, in their own lives and in the lives of their children. Now you see

with your own eyes that your children are walking in the Word of Life, in the truth of the Word; that is, they are in Christ:

3. Johannes 4

> 4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children are walking (living) in the truth.

Now your martyred soul comes to rest in Jesus, for your dearest wish has come true. Your children and your children's children have now arrived at home, in the peace of God, in His Shalom.

3.4.5. Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna

Hebrew - אל קנא - El qanna - jealous God (ELB 1760 / 7224), a consuming fire.

With all intensity and eagerness your Father, your God who loves you above all, tries to keep you from a devastatingly wrong step for you by showing you clearly the corresponding consequence of your action. Because if you turn away from Him, from His light and His love, from His "yes," from Jesus, then the other one, the destroyer and thief gets dominion over you and your house!

Thus, the jealousy of God is directed to protection of you and your house from wrong steps that lead away from Him, the Almighty, the God who loves you.

Deuteronomy 4:23-26

> 23 Be careful. Don’t forget the covenant the LORD your God made with you. Don’t make for yourselves a statue of any god

at all (an image carved from stone or carved from wood). He has told you not to do it. So don’t do it.
24 For the Lord your God is a consuming fire (that burns everything up), a jealous God.
25 So don’t make a statue of a god. Don’t commit that horrible sin. Don’t do it even after you have had children and grandchildren. Don’t do it even after you have lived in the land a long time. If you do, that will be an evil thing in the sight of the LORD your God. You will make him angry.
26 Today I’m calling out to the heavens and the earth to be witnesses against you. Suppose you do these things. Then you will quickly die in the land you are going across the River Jordan to take over. You won’t live there very long. You will certainly be destroyed.

In the same moment that you turn away from your God, whose name - Jah - means a perfect "yes" to you, you immediately turn to the adversary, the thief, who speaks and executes his "no" to you and to your house. Remember that in John 10:10, Jesus himself says:

The thief comes only to steal, slaughter and kill (to destroy).

Thus, you hand over your dynamis, your authority, to this very Kakos. Rest assured that he does not delay the execution of his curse over you and your life, in order to carry it out. He strikes immediately and with full force to cut down and destroy everything that is dear to you. It is your own decision.

Precisely, because you have absolute freedom in this choice of yours, your God tries to warn you again and again so that you do not have to experience the resulting suffering. In this, your God shows jealousy, because He does not want His children to experience suffering.

Deuteronomy 5:8-10

> 8 “You shall not make for yourself a carved image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth.
> 9 Do not bow down to them or worship them. I am the LORD your God. I want you to worship only me. I cause the sins of the parents to affect their children. I will cause the sins of those who hate me to affect even their grandchildren and great-grandchildren.
> 10 but showing steadfast love to thousands of those who love me and keep my commandments.

A little closer look at the above verses:

8 You shall not make for yourself any graven image (an image hewn from stone or carved from wood), any image of what is in heaven above or what is in the earth beneath or what is in the water under the earth. 9 You shall not prostrate yourself before them (Hebrew שהה - sahah (ELB 1798 / 8122): to stoop, bow, bow down. An act of reverence and homage. Having someone or something as an object of rapturous veneration, an idol (Word Meanings, 2022) (term origin: from Latin īdōlum / īdōlon "shadow image, the idol" borrowed from Greek εἴδωλον - eídōlon "imagination, simulacrum, idol") and not serving them (Hebrew עָבוַדָה - abodah (ELB 1702 / 5757): to work, to serve. Work belongs to the humanity of man as a

God-given right to participate in the creative shaping of the world. It is also the work which is paid by wage.

In the above context it is said: you should not, even if for wages, do the work that is hostile to God or harmful to man, because through it, you serve Satan. In that case you lend the power and wisdom given to you to the thief, who will destroy you precisely with it). For I the LORD your God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the third and fourth ⟨generation⟩ of them that hate me.

Hebrew עון - awon (ELB 1708 / 5888): Misdemeanor, sin, guilt, punishment, the evil deed, the consequences of the deed, the guilt caused by the sin and the punishment associated with it. Furthermore, עון - awon - means deviation from the right path, which leads to confrontation in human relations and thus to confrontation with God.

The blame can be placed on someone else and borne by them vicariously. Thus, if you live in relationship with God, with Jesus, it is incumbent upon you, according to the Covenant Agreement, to cast your guilt and sorrows with full determination upon Jesus, so that He, the Pantocrator Himself, may remove this garbage from your home and carry it "outside the city," so that you will never have to deal with this baggage again.

1Peter 5:6-7

> 6 Humble yourselves, therefore, under the mighty hand of God
> so that at the proper time he may exalt you,
> 7 casting all your anxieties on him, because he cares for you.

6 Humble (Greek - ταπεινοω - tapeinoo (ELB 2085 / 4848): to humble, (with the following contextual meaning: to expect nothing of oneself, yet everything from God the Father, in full confidence of His willingness to

give it to you) yourselves bow under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you in due time (ai-on, immediately), 7 casting (throw) all your care upon Him (Greek εκ-βαλλω - ek-ballo (ELB 1928 / 1526): to cast out. Derived from εκ - ek - out, and from βαλλο - ballo - to throw. By comparing the Greek εκ-βαλλω - ek-ballo with the German Eck-ball, in English corner kick, you get an idea of the intensity, force and determination with which this action of throwing, of shifting your burdens onto Jesus' shoulders, must be done: without any delay and with full determination. For only in this way is He, the Pantocrator, able to raise you above these circumstances of yours)! Because he is concerned about you.

But if you turn away from your Lord and God, from the Jah, from His “yes“ to you, from Jesus, and thus turn to evil, to the "no," to the thief, he, the Kakos himself, and that "immediately," charges you with all your guilt, burden and sorrows.

It goes even further: this decision of yours has the consequence of the thief transferring the whole burden and the yoke of guilt with it corresponding consequence to your children and to your children's children.

Deuteronomy 5:6-11

> 6 ‘I am the LORD your God. I brought you out of Egypt. That is the land where you were slaves (He has already brought you out of your slavery and bondages into freedom).
> 7 ‘Do not put any other gods in place of me (because otherwise you commit treason).

8 ‘Do not make statues of gods that look like anything in the sky or on the earth or in the waters (never will you be able to compare your God with something or someone. Your efforts will inevitably end in perversion).
9 Do not bow down to them or worship them (don't you turn to them!). I am the LORD your God. I want you to worship only me. I cause the sins of the parents to affect their children. I will cause the sins of those who hate me (Hebrew שנא - sane (ELB): to hate, detest, spurn. It describes a negative attitude towards someone: dislike, avoid. In the partnership relationship – lack of love, lack of willingness to confront each other honestly) to affect even their grandchildren and great-grandchildren.
10 But showing steadfast love (grace, kindness, faithfulness, connectedness, magnanimity, favor) to thousands (thousands of generations) of those who love me (Hebrew - אהב - ahab: those who trust God with all their heart and keep His covenant. Those who love His word, ponder it to know it and do it. Those who pursue righteousness, that is, receive the fulfillment of the Word for themselves) and keep my commandments (my Words).
11 “You shall not take the name of the Lord your God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him guiltless who takes his name in vain (when you take His name in your mouth, keep in mind the whole context that His name holds).

Yet another aspect wherein the Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna shows His jealousy towards you:

The Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna, your Father, loves you and yours above all things in the world, has only one goal: to know you and your house in His peace, in His shalom, so that you and yours may live in safety and in good, and that evil may not approach your tent. Further, so that you may be satisfied with the good of His house, His glory, His shalom, and thus be filled with the desire to know Him and to know His Word, His creating Logos, to be established in it, so that you may act in His stead, as His full-fledged fighter, His Isra-El, in His wisdom and in His authority in your here and now.

Thus, He - Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna, is doing everything to bring you and yours back so that you can live out a real relationship with your Father again.

This, of course, is not meant on the physical level, since God is a Spirit, but He gave you His Holy "yes"-saying Spirit, so that you allow Him to dwell in you, that is, let your being and your actions be determined by this benevolent, life-giving Spirit. This is how you live out a real relationship with your Father, your God. Only in this way do you begin to act according to His Word and does the Word itself begin to orient your today and especially your tomorrow according to this almighty and creating Word.

James 4:4.8

> 4 You are not faithful to God (you who avert your gaze and ear from Him who is the life and turn to your circumstances and thus to evil and Kakos. Thereby you go into the power area of darkness. Thus, you have already made the decision for you and yours, even if unconsciously: to go the way of curse and death). Don’t you know that to be a friend of the world is to hate God (you cannot "serve two masters" at the same time..., either you

go to the right - to life, or you go to the left - to death. Either you turn to the light and immediately you turn your back to the darkness or vice versa. Thus, you can either actively opt for Jesus and thus for life, or you can prefer passivity and thus remain sunk in your circumstances and in the power area of death, i.e. the ruling system of this world, this course of time)? So anyone who chooses to be the world’s friend becomes God’s enemy (which spirit you let dwell in you depends only on your decision: the spirit of life, the Holy Spirit, who always has His "yes" ready for you and yours, or the spirit of death, of your circumstances, which wraps you up in the vicious circle of everyday life, from which there seems to be no way out).
5 Don’t you know what Scripture says? God wants the spirit in us to belong only to him (the spirit you favor decides in which realms you will stay and also the work of your hand - for good, that is, for success or for evil). God caused this spirit to live in us (He, the Jealous God - אל קנא - El qanna, has already made His Holy Spirit dwell in you by inviting Him, Jesus, to dwell in your heart). Don’t you think Scripture has a reason for saying this?
6 But God continues to give us more grace (He will give you, abundantly and overflowingly, His bounty, everything, so that you may have all sufficiency in everything at all times and be abundant, so that you may be able to do the work of your hand and also support every good work. 2 Corinthians 9,8). That’s why Scripture says, „God opposes those who are proud (pride shows itself in the ignorance to use the Word that has already been released to you. Thus, you begin to act out of your own

strength, in the sweat of your brow and entangle yourself inevitably in the net of evil). But he gives grace to those who are humble“ (you practice humility by letting the Word already released to you work in full expectation and conviction of the accomplishment, that is, you expect the accomplishment from your God by persevering in the promise of God towards you, even if your circumstances speak a completely different language and try to convince you of the opposite).

7 So obey God (so choose the way of life by making His Word yours). Stand up to the devil (it's your decision). He will run away from you (the moment you decide to follow the Word of Life and do it, at the same moment the evil one will have to leave you and your house alone, because he will no longer be able to overcome the insurmountable wall of God's blessing that God Himself is now erecting around you and your house).

8 Come near to God, and he will come near to you (now you are one with your Father because you begin to use His Word for you and yours!)

3.4.6. God of vengeance - אל נקמה - El naqamh

God of vengeance, Hebrew אל נקמה - El naqamh (ELB 1691 / 5447, 5448).

The vengeance of God, Hebrew נקמ - naqam, with the contextual meaning: restoration of your right!

Psalm 58:11

10 The righteous will rejoice when he sees the vengeance;

God Himself restores your right! And with this restoration, follows the peace of God – Shalom, into the land and into your house with all His goodness and joy.

Jesaja 35

1 The desert and the dry ground will be glad. The dry places will be full of joy. Flowers will grow there. Like the first crocus in the spring,

2 the desert will bloom with flowers. It will be very glad and shout for joy (singing). The glorious beauty of Lebanon will be given to it. It will be as beautiful as the rich lands of Carmel and Sharon. Everyone will see the glory of the LORD. They will see the beauty (majesty) of our God.

3 Strengthen the weak hands and make firm the feeble knees.

4 Say to those who have an anxious heart, “Be strong, fear not! Behold, your God will come with vengeance (your right is restored! At the moment that you look up to Jesus from your distressing circumstances, at that same moment God Himself sets in motion the process of restoring your right, without delay), with the recompense of God (as with Job, you will be reimbursed double of what you have been deprived of). He will come and save you (in this His salvation consists: in the securing of your being, but also in the restitution of the "stolen" goods, as with Abraham when he won victory over the five kings).

5 Then the eyes of those who are blind will be opened. The ears of those who can’t hear will be unplugged (you were blind and

could not see His blessing and preservation towards you, now you begin to see it in your life. You were deaf and could not hear the Word of His power addressed to you, now you begin to hear and recognize it). 6 Those who can’t walk will leap like a deer (you were unable to move in His Word and thus you were immature and lame, now you have realized the power of the Word for you and yours and have started to use the Word of His power for you. You have become free and have learned to jump over the obstacles). And those who can’t speak will shout for joy (by focusing on the circumstances surrounding you, you have learned to use the algorithms of the system of elements, the system of this world, and to verbalize them accordingly. Thus, you have been deprived of the power of God's Word and the use of the algorithms of the system of God's glory, the power realm of love, and all this completely unconsciously. Thus, you were deprived of the light of life, and in the same way, you became deaf to the Word of love and life because you could not use it. You were only able to see your circumstances and to name them accordingly, whereby you could only strengthen and substantiate the circumstances that were oppressing you, because the Word that went out of your mouth also accomplished this. Now, however, the Holy Spirit Himself has opened your eyes, ears, and mind, so that you have begun to see your present situation with the eyes of God and to recognize the bondage of your circumstances. By recognizing it, your eyes and ears have been opened. By listening to the Word and recognizing it, you gain full maturity in learning to move in His

Word and thus to use the Word of His power for you and yours. Thus, you transcended the original limitations of your circumstances and learned to leap over them, or to walk through them. Remember the context of Hallelu-Jah. This is how you learn to use the algorithms of the Kingdom of Love. This fills you with joy and your heart rejoices). Water will pour out in dry places. Streams will flow in the desert (this is how the blessing begins to flow in your life where there used to be desert and aridity. Your former desert blossoms into the Garden of Eden).
7 The burning sand will become a pool of water. The thirsty ground will become bubbling springs. In the places where wild dogs once lay down, tall grass and papyrus will grow.
8 A wide road will go through the land. It will be called the Way of Holiness. Only those who lead a holy life can use it (holy - jesa - yes, by giving your "yes" to Jesus, you have now become holy - whole. Through this you have become pure and clean for your God). ‘Unclean’ and foolish people (the ones who turns away from God and from His Word, i.e. turn to darkness), can’t walk on it (cannot walk the path of blessing and life).
9 No lions will use it. No hungry wild animals will be on it. None of them will be there. Only people who have been set free (been transferred to freedom from their circumstances) will walk on it (this is the new and living way that He, Jesus, has prepared for you).
10 Those the LORD has saved will return to their land (you will be given success in the land where you are through the relationship with your Father). They will sing as they enter the

city of Zion. Joy that lasts forever will be like beautiful crowns on their heads. They will be filled with gladness and joy. Sorrow and sighing will be gone.

God is a God of vengeance: He enforces His justice against the wrongdoings of men.

Deuteronomy 32:35-41

35 Vengeance is mine, and recompense, for the time when their foot shall slip (since they have arbitrarily deviated from the right path by turning away from the Almighty God, the God of love. Instead of their "yes," they have brought their "no" to Him, the Pantocrator); for the day of their calamity is at hand, and their doom comes swiftly.

36 The LORD will come to the aid of his people (establish justice for his people. His jurisdiction is for you because you have turned to JAH Almighty with your "yes"). He'll show tender love (mercy and salvation; He has already saved you and transferred you to the realm of His love) to those who serve him…

39 "See now that I, even I am here, and there is no god beside me; I kill (it was your decision to go the way of death, in your rejecting God. Now you are reaping the fruit of your decision - death for you and yours) and I make alive (you have taken the path of life, through your "yes" to JHWH. So, you and your house shall have life and life in full sufficiency - Shalom); I wound (by your turning away from the living Word) and I heal; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand.

40 I raise my hand to heaven. Here is the promise I make. You can be sure that I live forever.

41 And you can be just as sure that I will sharpen my flashing sword. My hand will hold it when I judge. I will get even with my enemies (He, your Almighty Father, God Most High, God of vengeance - אל נקמה - El naqamh, restores your right). I will pay back those who hate me.

In Nahum 1, verses 1-8 follow the comparison of the righteous to the wicked, or unrighteous. The righteous, meaning those who have already spoken their "yes" to Him, the Almighty God, and live in the ongoing relationship with Him, the Father, using His Word:

Nahum 1:7

7 The Lord is good, a stronghold in the day of trouble; he knows those who take refuge in him.

And conversely, His behavior towards His opponents and His enemies. That is, those who deliberately pervert and mock Him, the Giver of life and love itself.

Nahum 1: 2.6.8

2 The Lord is a jealous and avenging God (and a master of fierceness, excitement, fervor); the Lord is avenging and wrathful; the Lord takes vengeance on his adversaries and keeps wrath for his enemies (His dynamis, the power of love, which revives you and makes you blossom by turning to Jesus, turns into the absolute opposite, into the power of destruction and death at the moment that you turn away from Jesus, the Word made flesh, and His Word of life. You determine the

direction of the vector by your decision to live or to die by your decision to use or neglect His Word).

6 Who can stand firm when his anger burns? Who can live when he is angry? His anger blazes out like fire. He smashes the rocks to pieces.

8 But with an overflowing flood he will make a complete end of the adversaries and will pursue his enemies into darkness.

Isaiah 59:15-21

15 In fact, truth (loyalty and reliability) can’t be found anywhere. Those who refuse to do evil are attacked. The LORD sees that people aren’t treating others fairly. That makes him unhappy.

16 He sees that there is no one who helps his people (using His word and thus His accomplishing power). He is shocked that no one stands up for them (in the power of the word). So, he will use his own powerful arm to save them. He has the strength to do it because he is holy (his righteousness upheld him (the certainty of His accomplishing Word and the right to use His Word in spite of all circumstances)).

17 He put on righteousness as a breastplate, and a helmet of salvation on his head; he put on garments of vengeance for clothing and wrapped himself in zeal as a cloak.

18 He will pay his enemies back for what they have done. He’ll pour his anger out on them. He’ll punish those who attack him. He’ll give the people in the islands (the apostates, those who

live their lives without relationship with Him, God of vengeance - *אל נקמה* - El naqamh) what they have coming to them.

19 People in the west will show respect (those who hear His Word, recognize it, and begin to use it for themselves) for the LORD’s name. People in the east will worship him because of his glory. The LORD will come like a rushing river that was held back (nothing is able to stop His vengeance! His vengeance is the restoration of your right because you are of His blood). His breath will drive it along.

20 “And a Redeemer will come to Zion (Jesus Christ), to those in Jacob who turn from transgression,” declares the Lord.

21 “And as for me, this is my covenant with them,” (now that you have given your "yes" to Him Almighty God, the Pantocrator, Jesus Himself), says the Lord: “My Spirit that is upon you, and my words that I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, or out of the mouth of your offspring, or out of the mouth of your children’s offspring,” says the Lord, “from this time forth and forevermore” (for only in this way can you remain in the right. Only by practicing His word in your life can you practice the right). (Bible N. I., 2023)

Micha 5:14

And I will (says Almighty God) execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard (since they have rejected the word of life and thus have chosen the way of death and cursing; the curse and destruction is a compelling consequence of their own action). (Version, 2023)

Isaiah 1:18-20, 24

18 “Come now, let us reason together (let us reflect together), says the Lord: though your sins are like scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they are red like crimson, they shall become like wool (not by your power and performance, but only by grace).

19 If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land (the goodness and the good of His land, of the Kingdom of Glory, belong to you so that you can feast on it, not because you deserve it, but because in this way your Father restores His right concerning you and your house. This is His will and His promise, which you should make your vision to see in your life now, so that you believe it into your here and now, and so your Father accomplishes it and does not delay);

20 but if you refuse and rebel (If you decide to turn away from the light of life and turn your eyes and ears to darkness, that is, turn away from Jesus, in order to solve your oppressive circumstances with and through your own strength, you will not succeed and will find yourself before the ruin of your life. All this will befall you because you have considered the word of life to be void, and instead have given yourself to the word of destruction, to evil. Thus this word will also destroy you, "for the word is sharper than any two-edged sword"), you shall be eaten by the sword; for the mouth of the Lord has spoken” (it is an algorithm superior to the system of the elements, which takes place on the basis of your action, whether you want it or not,

even if you have not recognized it. Thus, you can now look back at your life and you will be able to see this regularity in action).
24 Therefore the Lord declares, the Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel: “Ah, I will get relief from my enemies and avenge myself on my foes.” (Bible N. I., 2023)

Vengeance is God's work, for only He is able to restore justice to His own. But it is your duty to follow the following instructions of Jesus, because this is how you practice justice on your part:
Romans 12:17-21
17 Repay no one evil for evil but give thought to do what is honorable in the sight of all.
18 If possible, live in peace with everyone. Do that as much as you can.
19 Beloved, never avenge yourselves, but leave it (give place) to the wrath of God, for it is written, “Vengeance is mine, I will repay, says the Lord.”
20 Do just the opposite. Scripture says, ‘If your enemies are hungry, give them food to eat. If they are thirsty, give them something to drink. By doing those things, you will pile up burning coals on their heads’ (your enemy will be shamed).
21 Don’t let evil overcome you. Overcome evil by doing good.

The vengeance of God - נקמ - naqam, like most of the terminology of the Bible, has a two-sided meaning, that is, it is dual.

On the one hand, God's vengeance applies as the restoration of justice for one's children, that is, you and me. For all that of which you have allowed yourself to be deprived, consciously or even unconsciously, the Almighty God, your Father, undertakes to restore, because it is your right. And this right is contained in His name, in the name of God, as אל נקמה - El naqamh.
So become aware of it! Use this fact and His assurance to you if it should be necessary. This realization becomes a grace to you because the Hebrew word אל - - נקמה El naqamh ends with the letter ה - he, with the contextual meaning of grace, which applies to you.

On the other hand, the vengeance of God is on His enemies, because He is a God of vengeance. Just as He pours out His power - the dynamis as a blessing and as grace on His children in abundance, that same power produces curses and death in children of disobedience, that is, in those who have turned away from Him, the Almighty God. They are those who instead of a "yes" have thrown their "no" to the Father.

It is imperative that you understand that it is not the evil will of your Father that pours out through His vengeance and resentment in all its power upon man, which is what the ancient Greeks of antiquity understood by the unbridled and overwhelming power of nomos. Nomos - νόμος (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schicksal), ancient Greek, is the term for the "law superior to everything."
Thus, in Pindar, quoted in Plato, Gorgias 48:

> "The valid, ordering nomos, the king overall, mortal and immortal, carries with it, justifying it, the most violent, in an overpowering hand."

The "old ones" saw themselves defenseless at the mercy of this overpowering and unbridled Nomos. This is because they did not know any course of action which permitted them to escape the force rolling over everything, which proceeded from this Nomos. Synonymously, the word "fate" (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schicksal, 2022) can also be used here as a term. Fate is understood even today as a given, as a fact, as the "lot," the "omen." The course of events in the life of humans, are perceived as from higher forces pre-determined (sent) or from coincidences caused, thus implying the withdrawal of human freedom of will.

From the perspective of a person who has not heard of the Almighty God of grace and love - El Shaddaj - אל שדי, and does not understand the privilege of being able to use His name for himself and for his own, either through his own arrogance, religious misleading, or simply from ignorance, this overpowering Nomos, his own destiny, seems to him as absolutely fixed and as that which cannot be influenced, suggesting cruelty, which is felt and experienced in himself. The person who is not saved by Jesus sees himself completely at the mercy of this nomos.

But the truth of the Word shows and teaches us a completely different picture, e.g., in Deuteronomy 28:1-14. In it you can see the vengeance of God as the restoration of your right, you as the beloved child of the

Almighty God, whom He, Almighty God, takes care of. For He Himself restores your right. Here in verse 1, the algorithm, that is, the procedure, is already described in which you surely and certainly receive the goodness and benevolence of the Almighty God. Thus, you hold the "key" to life in the Shalom of God, in your hand:

Deuteronomy 28:1-14

> 1 Make sure you obey the LORD your God completely. Be careful to obey all his commands (obeying - or listening to His voice – His word, includes the following action: to listen to His word, to reflect on it, to recognize the word heard and to do it). I’m giving them to you today. If you do these things, the LORD will honour you more than all the other nations on earth (this about all your circumstances, about the belief in human "predeterminations," the apparent coincidences, but also about your genetic predisposition and the genetic burden in the sense of corresponding diseases, which are understood as family burdens, about the power of your "destiny," about the Nomos itself! Acting like this, this Nomos will not be able to reach you and your house).
>
> 2 And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you obey the voice of the Lord your God.
>
> 3 You will be blessed in the cities. You will be blessed out in the country.
>
> 4 Your children will be blessed. Your crops will be blessed. The young animals among your livestock will be blessed. That includes your calves and lambs (the work of your hand).

5 Your baskets and bread pans will be blessed (your livelihood is hereby guaranteed!).

6 Blessed shall you be when you come in, and blessed shall you be when you go out (wherever you are, independent of space and time).

7 “The Lord will cause your enemies who rise against you to be defeated before you. They shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways (the Nomos itself loses its hold over you because you believe the word of God and do it).

8 The Lord will command the blessing on you in your barns and in all that you undertake. And he will bless you in the land that the Lord your God is giving you (your prosperity is in your hand. You are blessed just where you are).

9 The Lord will establish you as a people holy to himself (for you have given your "yes" - jesa, Hebrew holy, to Jesus), as he has sworn to you, if you keep (do) the commandments (His words) of the Lord your God and walk in his ways (remaining in His Word to do it).

10 And all the peoples of the earth shall see that you are called by the name of the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you (your circumstances, your destiny, the Nomos itself, even the Kakos himself, begin to fear you).

11 And the Lord will make you abound in prosperity (plenteous in goods, more than you need), in the fruit of your womb and in the fruit of your livestock and in the fruit of your ground, within the land that the Lord swore to your fathers to give you (Jesus

says: I have come that you may have life and have it abundantly. John 10:10).

12 The Lord will open to you his good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain (His blessing) to your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands. And you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow (having full sufficiency).

13 And the Lord will make you the head and not the tail, and you shall only go up and not down (up and down has remained in the past), if you obey the commandments (His words) of the Lord your God, which I command you today, being careful to do them (it is a regularity, an algorithm: either you do exactly as it is laid down and benefit from it, or you ignore it and lose: suffer negative consequences in your earthly life, or even, in case of rejection of Jesus Christ, the loss of eternal life, which is the will of God for everyone),

14 and if you do not turn aside from any of the words that I command you today, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them (don't create other laws for yourself, because they will fail and you with them...).

On the other hand, and this is the other side of the coin: if you demonstrate your "no" to the Almighty God, your Father, who loves you above all, by rejecting His word and not using it for yourself (think of the Greek χρεστος - chrestos - useful), so that you are no longer in Christ, you will inevitably feel the overwhelming negative power of the Nomos, which rolls over you and your household.

You can read in the same chapter, Deut. 28, 15-69, what your destiny, the Nomos, the world, the cosmos, the universe, the Kakos has prepared for you and yours...

Through your confession of Jesus and through your walk in the Word, you are already under the protection of the Almighty God. He Himself now takes care of you, He Himself surrounds you and yours with a protective bastion and guards you like the apple of His own eye. Even when you seem to be in a hopeless situation and cannot see a way out, the God of vengeance comes to restore your covenant right:

Deuteronomy 32:3-4,10

> 3 For I will proclaim the name of the Lord; ascribe greatness to our God!
>
> 4 He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.
>
> 10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

> Zechariah 2:12
>
> ... for he who touches you touches the apple of my eye.

So, recognize the vengeance of God - He Himself restores your right! Be sure of this divine function!

3.4.7. God of grace - אל הסד - El hasad

God of grace: אל הסד - El hasad:

Grace (Hebrew הסד - hasad (ELB 1587 / 2685): kindness, loyalty, attachment, magnanimity, favor, community duty. The attitude and behavior in which the rights and duties in a community are fulfilled perfectly and beyond what is necessary.

Nehemiah 1:5

> 5 I said, ‘LORD, you are the God of heaven. You are a great and wonderful God. You keep the covenant you made with those who love you and obey your commandments (your words). You show them your love (grace).

The God of grace displays His own unexpected kindness and attention, which is beneficial for us. 2 Corinthians 9:8: But God is able to make every grace (benefit) abound toward you, that in all things ye may always have all sufficiency and may abound toward every good work.

Here is the functionality of grace described. The goal and purpose of God, who is Himself God of Grace, is to place you and yours in His state of peace - Shalom, where through the acceptance and use of His Word and His promises, you learn to call His Grace into your life, into your present moment, so that you and your household "may have all sufficiency and abound in everything at all times." This is how the God of grace turns to you and your home. This is how He, the Almighty God, God of grace, exercises love (Greek agape - His Word in action). He does this so that you and yours may have joy kindled in your heart.

חסד - hasad - grace describes the nature of God and includes forgiveness, as well as help and salvation (Hebrew ja-sa) in the broadest sense and on all levels of human existence.

Exodus 34:6

> He (God) said, ‘I am the LORD, the LORD (Jahweh). I am the God who is tender and kind. I am gracious. I am slow to get angry. I am faithful and full of love.

Deuteronomy 7:9.12-15

> 9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy (grace) with them that love him (do His Word) and keep his commandments (His Word) to a thousand generations;
> 12 Pay attention to the laws (to His Words, to his algorythms) of the LORD your God. Be careful to obey them. Then he will keep his covenant of love with you. That’s what he promised to your people of long ago.
>
> Now follows the manifestation of His grace to you and your house:
> 13 He will love you (His "yes" is for you forever), bless you (provide you with everything necessary for accomplishment), and multiply you. He will also bless the fruit of your womb and the fruit of your ground, your grain and your wine and your oil, the increase of your herds and the young of your flock, in the land that he swore to your fathers to give you.

14 You shall be blessed above all peoples (despite all your difficult and negative circumstances). There shall not be male or female barren among you or among your livestock.
15 And the Lord will take away from you all sickness, and none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which you knew, will he inflict on you, but he will lay them on all who hate you.

חסד - hasad - Grace of forgiveness:

It is the forgiveness that the Almighty God Himself promises to you and your house:

Isaiah 54:8-10

… with everlasting love (grace, mercy) I will have compassion on you," says the Lord, your Redeemer.
9 "This is like the days of Noah to me: as I swore that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, so I have sworn that I will not be angry with you, and will not rebuke you.
10 For the mountains may depart and the hills be removed, but my steadfast love (grace, mercy) shall not depart from you, and my covenant of peace shall not be removed," says the Lord, who has compassion on you.

Romans 4:7

7 'Blessed are those whose lawless acts are forgiven. Blessed are those whose sins are taken away (sin - αμαρτια - hamartia - as missing the target. Abandonment and forgetting of the former visions).

Hebrews 10:16-17

> 16 ‘This is the covenant I will make with them after that time,
> says the Lord. I will put my laws (my words, my algorithms) in
> their hearts. I will write my laws (my words, my algorithms) on
> (in) their minds (their attitude, their thinking).’
> 17 Then he adds, ‘I will not remember their sins (missed targets:
> forgotten and abandoned visions) anymore. I will not remember
> the evil things they have done.’

Furthermore, you must be absolutely aware that the grace of His forgiveness towards you is intimately linked to the forgiveness you grant to your neighbor. In order to activate the grace of His forgiveness in your life, you must have already forgiven your neighbor, otherwise you will not be able to experience this grace of God in your life.

Jesus Himself goes even a step further to assure you that without you having forgiven the other person, NONE of your prayers will come true, because refusing to forgive fixes you in the power realm of evil, of darkness. From this position, you will not be able to come before His Throne of Grace, into the presence of your Father, who loves you above all things, and thus you will not receive an answer to your prayers.

Mark 11:22-26

> 22 And Jesus answered them, “Have faith in God (have faith like
> God, have faith of God)!
> 23 Truly, I say to you, whoever says to this mountain, ‘Be taken
> up and thrown into the sea,’ and does not doubt in his heart, but
> believes (having his hope, his vision, in spite of all

circumstances, firmly in front of his eyes and speaking its realization into existence) that what he says will come to pass, it will be done for him.

24 Therefore I tell you, whatever you ask in prayer, believe (do not lose your vision, because you have God's promise of its realization) that you have received it, and it will be yours.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

חסד - *hasad* - God's goodness and grace fills the earth.

In the daily hustle and bustle of life, which is overloaded daily with problems and enormous time pressure, you see only the current circumstances and the seemingly insurmountable obstacles. Precisely because you focus your gaze on the circumstances surrounding you, you are unable to see anything good, nor are you able to achieve anything good. Thus, you cannot see the light. Thus, the goodness and grace of your God are not perceptible by you at all. You see - as if "hypnotized" - only the insurmountable obstacles and stones in your way: only the failure, the darkness around you. And although the good comes, you are not able to see it, because your concentration is fixated on your circumstances.

Jeremiah 17:5-6

5 Thus says the Lord: “Cursed is the man (the man who has given his "no" to the Jah and thus runs straight into doom. He is

already on the way to a "dead end." Whether consciously or unconsciously he has opted for death and curse), who trusts in man and makes flesh his strength, whose (his) heart turns away from the Lord.
6 He is like a shrub in the desert and shall not see any good come. He shall dwell in the parched places of the wilderness, in an uninhabited salt land.

Quite the opposite is the other man who listens to the word, ponders over it and performs it.
Jeremiah 17:7-8
7 “Blessed (equipped to perform) is the man who trusts in the Lord, whose trust is the Lord.
8 He is like a tree planted by water, that sends out its roots by the stream, and does not fear when heat comes, for its leaves remain green, and is not anxious in the year of drought, for it does not cease to bear fruit.”

Exactly this is the grace and goodness of your Father who has already accomplished everything for you and now waits for you to finally begin to make use of your right by standing on the corresponding promise and calling it into existence via vision (by faith). In this way you exercise your righteousness, i.e., you are absolutely sure that your Father, the Pantokrator himself has committed Himself by covenant decree to completely fulfill this promise, this Word, on which you have placed yourself and which you bring before the throne of your father, as your vision, your confession. And that in your here and now.

Psalm 33:4-5

> 4 What the LORD says is right and true. He is faithful in everything he does.
>
> 5 The LORD loves what is right and fair. The earth is full of his faithful love.

Only when you begin to exercise the righteousness due to you according to the law of the Kingdom of Heaven, only then do you begin to see and live out the fullness of His grace and the abundance of His goodness.

Psalm 119:64

> 64 LORD, the earth is filled with your love (grace). Teach me your orders (doing your Word to obtain the fruits of my faith)!

הסד - *hasad - God's goodness and grace are sky-high!*

Psalm 36;5-10

> 5 Your steadfast love (your grace, your faithfulness, Hebrew אמונה - amunah - faithfulness (ELB 1505 / 546): Firmness, reliability, truthfulness, conscientiousness. The overall behavior of a person that arises from an inner firmness, reliability and probity, which are prerequisites for any self-reliant service. The right inner attitude from which the right behavior arises) O Lord, extends to the heavens, your faithfulness to the clouds.
>
> 6 Your righteousness (the certain Word, the promise, which you, as His child, bring before His throne in the confidence of fulfillment, the Almighty God undertakes to fulfill) is like the mountains of God; your

judgments (the right to realize the promises made to you in your life) are like the great deep; man and beast you save, O Lord.

7 How precious is your steadfast love (your grace), O God! The children of mankind take refuge in the shadow of your wings.

8 They feast on the abundance of your house (at the manor of your house), and you give them drink from the river of your delights (the words of power and joy).

9 For with you is the fountain of life; in your light do we see light.

10 Oh, continue your steadfast love (grace) to those who know you, and your righteousness to the upright of heart (Hebrew ישד - ja-sa-r - sincere (ELB 1621 / 3554): straight, even, right. The Jahweh Faithful. Those who stick to their "yes" to Jesus and do not let themselves be bent)!

The grace that your Father ensures is always overflowing so abundantly that you cannot even imagine it. However, in order to live out this grace of His in your own life, you will have to turn to life and light, that is, to the Father. Because without your clear and conscious "yes" to Jesus, you will not be able to see anything, nothing at all, of His grace and fullness in your life. Only with your “yes“ will you be able to learn to use His Word.

Isaiah 55:6-13

6 “Seek the Lord while he may be found; call upon him while he is near;

7 let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; let him return to the Lord, that he may have compassion on him, and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the Lord.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 “For as the rain and the snow come down from heaven and do not return there but water the earth, making it bring forth and sprout, giving seed to the sower and bread to the eater,

11 so shall my word be that goes out from my mouth; it shall not return to me empty, but it shall accomplish that which I purpose, and shall succeed in the thing for which I sent it.

12 “For you shall go out in joy and be led forth in peace; the mountains and the hills before you shall break forth into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the cypress; instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle; and it shall make a name for the Lord, an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.”

הסד - *hasad* - God's goodness and grace is for man!

Psalm 86:10-13

10 For you are great and do wondrous things; you alone are God.

11 Teach me your way, O Lord, that I may walk in your truth (in your Word); unite my heart to fear your name (to do your Word).

12 I give thanks to you, O Lord my God, with my whole heart, and I will glorify your name forever.

13 For great is your steadfast love (your grace) toward me; you have delivered my soul from the depths of Sheol.

Psalm 117:

1 Praise the Lord, all nations! Extol him, all peoples!

2 For great (powerful, overwhelming) is his steadfast love (grace) toward us, and the faithfulness (truth) of the Lord endures forever. Praise the Lord!

הסד - *hasad* - God's goodness and grace endures forever!

Psalm 118 not only confirms that His grace and goodness endures forever, but also describes the individual incidents and situations in which His goodness and grace are clearly shown. This goodness and grace are for you!

Psalm 118

1 Oh give thanks to the Lord, for he is good (Hebrew טוב - tob - good); for his steadfast love (His grace, His mercy) endures forever (ai-on - continuously being - as long as you are in the online mode to the Word)!

2 Let Israel say, “His steadfast love (His grace, His mercy) endures forever” (you are His Isra-el - the fighter of God, through your "yes" to Jesus).

3 Let the house of Aaron say, “His steadfast love (His grace, His mercy) endures forever” (everyone, even the high priest must confess his "yes" to Jesus in order to share in His grace).

4 Let those who fear the Lord (who do His Word) say, “His steadfast love (His grace, His mercy) endures forever.”

5 Out of my distress I called on the Lord; the Lord answered me and set me free (created space for me) (Jah creates space for you, He

leads you out of distress into vastness. His "yes" to you becomes active through your "yes" to Him in your here and now, so that He, only then, can pour out His grace abundantly over you and your house).

6 The Lord is on my side; I will not fear. What can man do to me?

Through this postulate you put on His shield, the fiery wall of His blessing, His light, all around you, which is insurmountable for the evil one.

Psalm 3:4

But you, O LORD, are a shield around me, my glory that lifts up my head.

So, you and your house are in His peace, in His shalom. In it, in His "promised land," He, the Almighty God, brings you to honor so that you can now raise your head.

The realization of His "yes" to you ensures you His salvation (jesa - yes). Thus you are free, since His "yes" snatches you from the system of the “no,“ which is the power area of fear and anxiety.

Römer 8:31

If God is for us, who is against us?

Further in Psalm 118

7 The Lord is on my side as my helper (the Lord is for me among those who help me); I shall look in triumph on those who hate me (I will look down on my haters).

Those who have been against you will not be able to reach you, because your Lord has already hidden you "on the high rock."

Psalm 27:5-6

5 For he will hide me in his shelter in the day of trouble; he will conceal me under the cover of his tent; he will lift me high upon a rock.

6 And now my head shall be lifted up above my enemies all around me, and I will offer in his tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing and make melody to the Lord.

Continuing in Psalm 118

8 It is better to take refuge in the Lord (under His mighty hand, enduring in His Word) than to trust in man.

2 Samuel 22:2-3

2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer (Hebrew ja-sa: “ja sa-gen” in German - the one who says yes to you),

3 my God, my rock, in whom I take refuge, my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold and my refuge, my savior; you save me from violence.

Psalm 146:3

3 Don’t put your trust in human leaders. Don’t trust in people who can’t save (can´t help) you.

Continuing in Psalm 118

9 It is better to go to the LORD for safety than to trust in human leaders.
10 The nations (your distressing circumstances) were all around me. But by the LORD’s power I destroyed them.

The current circumstances surround you and crush you more and more, but in the name of the King of Kings, in the name of Jah, you repel them. You do this knowing that all His power and authority is now released through the LOGOS you utter, through the Word of His power from your mouth. You are now able to overcome and break through out of your adverse circumstances.

Continuing in Psalm 118
11 They were around me on every side (your circumstances). But by the LORD’s power (in the name of the Lord) I destroyed them. Yes, I fended them off (never forget His name - יה - Jah - His yes for you)!
12 They surrounded me like bees (your circumstances); they went out like a fire among thorns; in the name of the Lord, I cut them off!
13 I was pushed back and about to be killed (the influence of circumstances). But the LORD helped me.
14 The Lord is my strength and my song; he has become my salvation (ja-sa - ישע - salvation: through His "yes" to you, salvation has become yours).
15 Shouts of joy ring out in the tents of godly people. They praise him for his help in battle. They shout, ‘The LORD’s powerful right hand has done mighty things (sound and rejoicing - Hallelu-JAH, thank you Father for Your "yes" - which brings confidence and joy!

Salvation - jesa - yes - through His "yes" to me has become healing. And in your tents, in the tents of the righteous, are those who stand on His Word and use His "yes" to realize their visions in full confidence. The right hand of the Lord does mighty things to bring you and your house into peace, into His Shalom, to shelter you safely)!

16 the right hand of the Lord exalts, the right hand of the Lord does valiantly!

17 I will not die but live. I will talk about what the LORD has done (היה - haj-jah - live: He, the Almighty God “set you on your high places” (haj - high) that you may live)!

Psalm 18:34

34 He trains my hands to fight every battle. My arms can bend a bow of bronze.

Through His "yes" (jah - ja - yes) to you, you can enjoy life (ζωη - zoe) according to His imagination. Life in His peace, in His shalom: "always having all sufficiency and abundance of everything" so that the work of your hand succeeds. 2 Corinthians 9:8.

Continuing in Psalm 118

18 The Lord has disciplined me severely (the education to wisdom, in the use of His Word to attain His wisdom, demands the determined will to do so), but he has not given me over to death (because His "yes" was always before my eyes).

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness, that I may enter through them and give thanks to the Lord. (The portal, Spanish la puerta, Latin porta, English the door, into the kingdom of glory opens the moment you make and consummate this decision, claiming His (Jesus´) deed on the cross for yourself, with expectation of the fulfillment of His promise for you and your house absolutely and with confidence, as your confession, to bring before the throne of God. At the same time, thanking the Almighty God for this, offering Him your gratitude for keeping His clear and unmistakable promise ready for the fulfillment of your petition, and this through grace).
20 This is the gate of the Lord; the righteous shall enter through it (those who have recognized the Word and grasped the promise - holding fast the confession, expecting its realization in their lives!).

John 10:9

9 I am the door. If anyone enters by me, he will be saved and will go in and out and find pasture.

Hebrews 4:14.16

14 Since then we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus, the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession (Greek - homo-logeo - speaking the same thing, the same as the Word; His promise to you shall come out of your mouth and this shall be the content of your prayer).
16 Let us then with confidence draw near to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and find grace to help in time of need.

Weiter in Psalm 118

21 LORD, I will give thanks to you, because you answered me. You have saved me (Salvation - Hebrew ja-sa - He has said "yes" to you. The realization of His "yes" to you pulls you out of the mire of your circumstances).

22 The stone the builders didn’t accept has become the most important stone of all (has become the cornerstone - the head of the corner). (Jes-us - Jesa-Yes with us - His "Yes" with you! Christ - the Anointed - the benefit of His Word - gives you His anointing, so that His power, His dynamis becomes active in you).

23 This is the Lord’s doing; it is marvelous in our eyes (know well - see - it is already here).

24 This is the day that the Lord has made; let us rejoice and be glad in it (because you begin to recognize His grace that has been fulfilled in your life).

25 Save us, we pray, O Lord! O Lord, we pray, give us success (prosperity) – save us! (He, your Father, who loves you, has already saved you, given you success in the work of your hand; His prosperity belongs to you! So, take hold of His Word and you will succeed)!

26 Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord (you)! We bless you from the house of the Lord (it is you who can now bless others in the name of the LORD, in the name of JESUS).

27 The Lord is God, and he has made his light to shine upon us. Bind the festal sacrifice with cords, up to the horns of the altar (recognize and offer your thanks to Him, the Almighty God. By this approach, by

binding yourself firmly to His Word, nothing evil can approach you and your house)!

28 You are my God, and I will give thanks to you (now you realize His Word; what advantage it brings to you. This realization moves you to gratitude; to the giving of thanks (Latin ob-ferre));

You are my God; I will extol you (I lift You up my God, and in a mirror image I am lifted up, for this is His desire, to lift me up to my height!)

29 Oh give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; for his steadfast love (grace) endures forever (ai-on: as long as you remain in His Word, in constant relationship with Him, your Father)!

הסד - *hasad* - God's grace, God of grace; His grace surrounds the godly (a God-fearer):

A God-fearer is one who hears His Word, ponders on it in order to act upon it, in order to use the Word in his daily life successfully and to his own advantage. Synonymous with godliness is the expression "to be in Christ," with the meaning: to use the Word of His power.

Psalm 23:6

6 Surely, only goodness and mercy (grace) shall follow me all the days of my life, and I shall dwell in the house of the Lord forever.

Psalm 32:10

10 Many are the sorrows of the wicked, but steadfast love (grace) surrounds the one who trusts in the Lord.

Trust, Hebrew בטה - bata-h (ELB 1621 / 3554), with the following meaning: to be sure, having absolute certainty that He, the Almighty God, through His Word, accomplishes exactly what He assures you. He does so presently, because He does not delay! Thus, בטה - bata-h means to be carefree. Vice versa, however, it means that when worry takes hold of you, you no longer trust your Lord and God, His guidance, and His provision, but begin to take the helm into your own hands, to solve the problems that arise within your own "manhood" and within your own wisdom... Furthermore, בטה - bata-h – trust, to trust in the Lord means not to go astray. This is possible only if you stay on the home stretch to your vision without deviating to the right or to the left, that is, without considering the current circumstances.

Proverbs 3:5-6

> 5 Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding.
> 6 In all your ways acknowledge him, and he will make straight your paths.

Thus, His grace - הסד - hasad, is a shield around you and yours.
Only when you have put your trust in Him, does your God, does He spread His glory, His grace - the undeserved and unimaginable riches of His grace all around you, like a fiery sphere, like a fiery wall, like a sphere (from ancient Greek σφαῖρα sphaira (WIkipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sphäre, 2022), meaning spherical body, an area surrounding someone or something) in which you and yours can

safely abide in His Shalom, in His peace - having all sufficiency in all things, at all times. In this reality you can come to rest.

חסד - *hasad* - God's grace is precious.

Psalm 36:8

> 7 How precious is your steadfast love (grace), O God! The children of mankind take refuge in the shadow of your wings.
> 8 They feast on the abundance of your house, and you give them drink from the river of your delights.
> 9 For with you is the fountain of life; in your light do we see light.
> 10 Oh, continue your steadfast love (grace) to those who know you (Your Word), and your righteousness (certainty that Almighty God, your Father, has already committed Himself to fulfill each of His promises that you stand upon and present to Him from His throne of grace as your confession (in prayer) in His covenant with you), to the upright of heart (which you are, because you trust His Word and also use it in your own life)!

חסד - *hasad* - God's grace saturates you (God's grace fills you).

Psalm 90:14

> 14 Satisfy us in the morning with your steadfast love (with Your grace), that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

God shows man His grace and goodness - חסד - *hasad.*

Jeremiah 9:23-24

> 23 Thus says the Lord: “Let not the wise man boast in his wisdom, let not the mighty man boast in his might, let not the rich man boast in his riches,
> 24 but let him who boasts boast in this, that he understands and knows me (ja-da - to recognize His unlimited "yes" to him), that I am the Lord who practices steadfast love (grace), justice, and righteousness (every Word you stand on He commits Himself, Almighty God, to fulfill) in the earth. For in these things I delight, declares the Lord.”

He also expects from people kindness and corrective mercy toward others, as well as trust (bata-h: that you are certain of His Word given to you, so that you do not doubt and do not go astray) and love for God (standing on His Word, demanding the fulfillment of His Word).

3.4.8. God the merciful - אל רחום - El Rahum

Deuteronomy 4:31

> 31 For the Lord your God is a merciful God. He will not leave you or destroy you or forget the covenant with your fathers that he swore to them.

His mercy - compassion – and salvation applies to everyone who appeals to it in firm confidence. This is how Rahab the harlot in Jericho was able to obtain the promise of salvation for herself and her house from the spies of Israel. She first states the greatness of God and then invokes His mercy.

Joshua 2:12-13

> 12 Now then, please swear to me by the Lord that, as I have dealt kindly (mercfully) with you, you also will deal kindly (mercifully) with my father’s house and give me a sure sign.
> 13 that you will save alive my father and mother, my brothers, and sisters, and all who belong to them, and deliver our lives from death.”

Mercy and grace are two characteristics of our Great High Priest: JESUS. Thus, His function, His task, is to be understood as One who exercises mercy and grace (salvation) from the moment you turn to Him with the appropriate petition.

Hebräer 4:16

> 16 Let us then with confidence (in frankness) draw near to the throne of grace (confessing His Word with the mouth), that we may receive mercy (rescue from the current predicament) and find grace to help in time of need (in the moment you need His help, because He, God of grace - אל רהום - El Rahum, does not delay and always acts in an instant).

His mercy is characterized by long-suffering and great patience towards you. This is because the time of grace is still ongoing since He wants everyone to come to the knowledge of the truth.

Psalm 86:15

> 15 But you, O Lord, are a God merciful and gracious, slow to anger and abounding in steadfast love (grace) and faithfulness (trust).

3.4.9. God of seeing - אל ראי- El Roi

This is the God who sees you, ראי אל- El Roi, even in your misery, in your distress. This is the certainty that you must have, that because you know that He sees you, you also should know that He will not leave you alone, and will bless you (equipping you with everything necessary so that you, as the blessed one, will be able to accomplish what you are about to do) and save (ja-sa – German ja-sa-gen means to say yes in English) you (He, God of seeing – אל ראי- El Roi, says “yes“ to you because He has seen your distress, and your distressing circumstances. Through the certainty of His "yes" to you, you have the assurance of His covenant with you, so that you may be certain that He, the Almighty God, has already saved you from the momentary circumstance that strangulate you. Continue to look to Jesus with gratitude for what He has already done; may - that bring you confidence and perseverance in your present distress. This is how you begin to see the way you are supposed to go).

Psalm 50:23

> 23 The one who offers thanksgiving as his sacrifice glorifies me (there is a way: this is an algorithm, a clear procedure used to find a feasible way out of the maladministration, which you will be able to use until you achieve full victory over the present circumstances, and through seeing your victory – believing); to one who orders his way rightly (to go the way according to the applicable law means to orientate yourself according to the guidelines of the Word, that is, to act according to the algorithms of the Word. Only in this way do you act according to His will, only in this way do His algorithms take effect and is He able to snatch you out of the sphere of the power of darkness,

where you are now entangled, and to lead you into the sphere of the power of His Son, into the sphere of the power of love, into His Shalom, where you and yours can rest again in safety). I will show the salvation of God (so He your Father who sees you - ראי אל - El Roi - shows His salvation, because His "yes" belongs to you as long as you live in connection to Him, and to His Word - on-line remain - ai-on - eternally)!"

Colossians 1:13

13 He has delivered us from the domain of darkness and transferred us to the kingdom of his beloved Son,

1 Mose 16:13

So she called the name of the Lord who spoke to her, “You are a God of seeing,” for she said, “Truly here I have seen him who looks after me.“ (a God of seeing)!

Psalm 53:3

2 God looks down from heaven on all people. He wants to see if there are any who understand. He wants to see if there are any who trust in God.

2. Chronicles 16:9

9 The LORD looks out over the whole earth. He gives strength to those who commit their lives completely to him (to give strong support to those whose heart is blameless (whole) toward him).

Look to Jesus. Turn to your God, knowing that He hears you! Then will you have the assurance that He, the Almighty God who sees you, will also fulfill your prayer and your petition, because He loves you!

2 Mose 3:7

> 7 The LORD said, ‘I have seen how my people are suffering in Egypt. I have heard them cry out because of their slave drivers. I am concerned about their suffering.
> 8 So I have come down to save them from the Egyptians (out of the hand and out of the sphere of power, out of the prevailing and surrounding circumstances). I will bring them up out of that land. I will bring them into a good land. It has a lot of room. It is a land that has plenty of milk and honey.

You are now in a much more privileged situation compared to the people of God during the time of their slavery in Egypt, because you know Jesus. Thus Colossians 1:13-14 applies to you:

> 13 He has saved us from (ripped us out from) the kingdom of darkness (from the sphere of the power of darkness; from the domain of darkness). He has brought us into the kingdom (into the kingship, into the system, into the order) of the Son he loves.
> 14 Because of what the Son has done, we have been set free (from the present Aristotelian-material system, from the system of elements, from the original habits of action). Because of him, all our sins have been forgiven.

And you have the assurance that He, your Father, not only sees you and watches over you, but also hears you and materializes your petitions, your visions, your prayers through your faith.

1 Johannes 5:14-15

> 14 And this is the confidence (frankness) that we have toward him, that if we ask anything according to his will (proclaiming His promise, His word in your mouth as your confession, before His throne) he hears us.
>
> 15 And if we know that he hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests that we have asked of him.

Thus, you are at an absolute advantage, because you can ask for and put faith in every one of the promises He makes to you, knowing that your Father, God who sees you, has already spoken His mighty "yes" and "amen" to your petition.

In sending Moses out to serve Him, the Almighty God confirms that it is He who makes a man see, having already seen him Himself, that is, having seen into his heart.

The promise of maturity, which makes you worthy to speak the Word of His power with your mouth, is for you! Whether you desire be eloquent in speech or not, because God, who sees into your heart, אל - ראי- El Roi, puts His Word into your mouth and enables you to acquire this necessary maturity by the presence, yes even more - by the indwelling - of His Holy Spirit in you. For He sees into your heart.

1 Samuel 16:7

… The LORD does not look at the things people look at. People look at the outside of a person. But the LORD looks at what is in the heart.

Exodus 4:11-12

11 The LORD said to him (to Moses, when Moses tried to argue that he was unsuitable and not at all eloquent enough for the task of God), ‘Who makes human beings able to talk? Who makes them unable to hear or speak? Who makes them able to see? Who makes them blind? It is I, the LORD.

12 Now go. I will help you speak. I will teach you what to say.

Isaiah 59:21

21 ‘Here is the covenant I will make with them (with you),’ says the LORD. ‘My Spirit is on you and will not leave you. I have put my words in your mouth. They will never leave your mouth. And they will never leave the mouths of your children or their children after them. That will be true for all time to come,’ says the LORD.

He, the Almighty God who sees you, אל - ראי- El Roi, also sees into your heart and encourages you to create your own great visions and to follow them, because it is He who makes your thoughts come to pass. He Himself also gives you the ability, or the "know-how," as well as His power, to walk the upcoming path of faith; the path of realizing your visions, until you hold the fruit of your faith - your now materialized vision - in your hand.

Further contextual thought:

אל – ראי- El Roi - God who sees you, grammatically comes from the Hebrew verb ראה - rah - to see. Thus, it is to be understood that by grasping His Word, by inviting Jesus into your heart, you now become seeing and your eyes, including your "heart's eyes" that were previously blind, are uncovered. Now you begin to see His glory, whose inheritance (the glory of God now belongs to you and yours) you have attained by grace. That is why the Hebrew verb ראה - rah - to see, ends with the letter ה - he, with the meaning: grace, a perfect gift.

Job 42:5-6

> 5 My ears had heard about you. But now my own eyes have
> seen you.
> 6 So I hate myself. I’m really sorry for what I said about you.
> That’s why I’m sitting in dust and ashes.

Job imagined himself to be pious, and yet he had no realization of who and what God actually was for him. And only towards the end, when his eyes began to see, did he realize that everything he said before had no value at all. Therefore, Job rejected his talk and regretted very much all these false things he had thought and said about the living and uniquely true God. But now his eyes have seen his God! And this was counted to Job for righteousness and grace came upon him:

Job 42:10-17

> 10 After Job had prayed for his friends, the LORD made him
> successful again. He gave him twice as much as he had before.
> 11 All his brothers and sisters and everyone who had known him
> before came to see him. They ate with him in his house. They

showed their concern for him. They comforted him because of all the troubles the LORD had brought on him (by the fears for his children Job destroyed his otherwise insurmountable for the devil blessing ring. God merely pointed out to the devil that this ring of blessing around Job and his house no longer existed...). Each one gave him a piece of silver and a gold ring.

12 The LORD blessed the last part of Job’s life even more than the first part. He gave Job 14,000 sheep and 6,000 camels. He gave him 1,000 pairs of oxen and 1,000 donkeys.

13 Job also had seven sons and three daughters.

14 He named the first daughter Jemimah. He named the second Keziah. And he named the third Keren-Happuch.

15 Job’s daughters were more beautiful than any other women in the whole land. Their father gave them a share of property along with their brothers.

16 After all of that happened, Job lived for 140 years. He saw his children, his grandchildren, and his great-grandchildren.

17 And so Job died. He had lived for a very long time.

Job 1:5

5 And when the days of the feast had run their course, Job would send and consecrate them, and he would rise early in the morning and offer burnt offerings according to the number of them all. For Job said, “It may be that my children have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts.” Thus, Job did continually.

Job himself destroyed the secure shield of God's blessing around him and around his house. The shield, a blessing of God, is impenetrable for the devil. In Job 1:10, the devil himself states this fact, that God had placed around Job the ring of blessing impenetrable to him:

10 Have you not put a hedge around him and his house and all that he has on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have increased in the land.

But through the constant presence of fear for his children, Job, unnoticed by himself, handed himself and his house over to the devil, destroying this ring of blessing, the shield of God around him.

Job 3:25

25 What I was afraid of has come on me. What I worried about has happened to me.

Only when Job recollected himself did his eyes regain their sight and did a breakthrough occur.

For this very reason, Jesus encourages you to abide in His Word of truth. So, abide in the Word and gain knowledge and wisdom, so that your eyes may also see, and no disaster will approach your home.

Proverbs 3:13-26

13 Blessed is the one who finds wisdom, and the one who gets
14 for the gain from her is better than gain from silver and her profit better than gold.
15 She is more precious than jewels, and nothing you desire can compare with her.

16 Long life (the length of your days) is in her (now in your) right hand; in her (in your) left hand are riches and honor.
17 Her (your) ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her (your) paths are peace.
18 She is (you are) a tree of life to those who lay hold of her; those who hold her fast are called blessed.
19 The Lord by wisdom founded the earth; by understanding he established the heavens;
20 by his knowledge the deeps broke open, and the clouds drop down the dew.
21 My son, do not let wisdom and understanding out of your sight. Hold on to good sense and the understanding of what is right.
22 They will be life for you. They will be like a gracious necklace around your neck.
23 Then you will go on your way in safety. You will not trip and fall.
24 When you lie down, you won’t be afraid. When you lie down, you will sleep soundly.
25 Don’t be terrified by sudden trouble. Don’t be afraid when sinners are destroyed.
26 The LORD will be at your side. He will keep your feet from being caught in a trap.

Thus, your eyes will remain seeing, and nothing and no one will be able to enslave you and deprive you of your light.

John 8:31-32

31 … If you obey my teaching,’ he (Jesus) said, ‘you are really my disciples.
32 Then you will know the truth. And the truth will set you free.’

Now you are able to say that your eyes have seen the salvation of God (Luke 2:30).

Now you are in His place - Luke 4:18-19

18 “The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he has anointed me to proclaim good news to the poor. He has sent me to proclaim liberty to the captives and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those who are oppressed,
19 to proclaim the year of the Lord’s favor.”

3.4.10. The eternal God - אל עולם - El olam

The Hebrew word *עולם* - olam (ELB 1707 / 5886) carries in itself the following context: farthest time, duration, eternity. As an adjective: eternal, always. Deriving from Hebrew *עלם* - alam (ELB 1715 / 6075) with the meaning of: to be hidden, veiled; the *עולם* - olam does not mean an abstract concept of time or timelessness, but a veiled, incalculable period of time. *עולם* - olam can refer to the past: ancient, aeons ago, since time immemorial; so also to the future, with the meaning: forever, continuing indefinitely, irrevocable.

Exodus 14:13

13 Moses answered the people. He said, ‘Don’t be afraid. Stand firm. You will see how the LORD will save you today (עולם – olam). Do you see those Egyptians? You will never see them again.
14 The LORD will fight for you. Just be still.’

Just as at that time the Israelites, in great distress and in pursuit by the Egyptian army, standing before their certain end before the border of the sea where there seemed to be no escape, put their trust firmly in God, just as now, in your own situation, you turn to your God - אל עולם - El Olam, and you will seek your oppressors and find them no more, because they will all fall because of you. But you remain still and wait for (expecting from) your Lord!
Isaiah 54:15:
15 If anyone stirs up strife, it is not from me; whoever stirs up strife with you shall fall because of you.

This is true for you. As it was true then, so it is here and now because your God is an eternal God - אל עולם - El Olam. In His dimension, the existence of time as well as space is obsolete.
Psalm 90:2.4
2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever you had formed the earth and the world, from everlasting to everlasting you are God.
4 For a thousand years in your sight are but as yesterday when it is past, or as a watch in the night.

Just as then, when chosen men of God could rely on His eternal Word, likewise today, as the chosen one, through Jesus in your heart, you have the right based on the authority of His name, אל עולם - El Olam - God of eternity, to call upon Him yourself and expect the same action of salvation from Him in your affliction. For this is your inheritance and your right as His beloved child.

Psalm 100:5

> 5 For the Lord is good; his steadfast love (grace) endures forever, and his faithfulness to all generations.

Thus, His promise is to you and your children, as well as your children's children.

The meaning of עולם - olam in terms of the future with the description of a perpetual continuum - forever, continuing indefinitely, irrevocable - refers primarily to the promises of God and thus to every Word on which you stand to receive it in faith. This fact He, אל עולם - El Olam - God of eternity, has sealed in His covenant with you for eternity.

2 Samuel 23:5

> 5 “For does not my house stand so with God? For he has made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things and secure. For will he not cause to prosper all my help and my desire?

Psalm 103:17-18

17 But the LORD’s love for those who have respect for him (His word) lasts for ever and ever. Their children’s children will know that he always does what is right.
18 He always loves those who keep his covenant (His Word). He always does what is right for those who remember to obey his commands.

Isaiah 9:6-7

6 A child will be born to us. A son will be given to us. He will rule over us. And he will be called Wonderful Adviser and Mighty God. He will also be called Father Who Lives forever and Prince Who Brings Peace.
7 There will be no limit to how great his authority is. The peace he brings will never end. He will rule on David’s throne and over his kingdom. He will make the kingdom strong and secure. His rule will be based on what is fair and right. It will last forever. The LORD’s great love will make sure that happens. He rules overall.

God of eternity in Greek is called θεος αιώνιός - theos aionios.
Αιώνιός - aionios (ELB 1863 / 166) carries in itself the following context: eternal, constant, lasting.
Αιώνιός – aionios, as eternal, refers to eternal life, which is not affected by the limitation of time.
Αιώνιός - aionios refers to that which does not pass away, with the meaning: without beginning and without end. Existing since eternal times and extending into eternity.

Hebrews 7:1-3

> 1 Melchizedek was the king of Salem. He was the priest of God Most High. He met Abraham, who was returning from winning a battle over some kings. Melchizedek blessed him.
> 2 Abraham gave him a tenth of everything. First, the name Melchizedek means ‘king of what is right.’ Also, ‘king of Salem’ means ‘king of peace.’
> 3 Melchizedek has no father or mother. He has no family line. His days have no beginning. His life has no end. He remains a priest forever. In this way, he is like the Son of God.

“Without end“ means not only for the duration of natural life, but also beyond that to the endless times of eternal life and bliss.
It is precisely with this understanding that Jesus speaks His commission to you and encourages you to keep at it through constant and continual attachment to Him and thus to His Word to be victorious.
Matthew 28:18-20

> 18 Then Jesus came to them. He said, ‘All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me.
> 19 So you must go and make disciples of all nations. Baptize them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.
> 20 Teach them to obey everything I have commanded you. And you can be sure that I am always with you, to the very end.’

God of eternity, Greek θεος αιώνιός - theos aionios, derived from Greek αι-ων - ai-on (ELB 1863 / 165). Αι-ων - ai-on includes the following

contextual understanding: deriving from αει - aei (ELB 1861 / 105) - all the time, at any time, always, constantly; and ον - on or ειμι - eimi (ELB 1926 / 1497) - to be, being, having a being, being there, living. Αι-ων - ai-on denotes as to the past, so also to future eternity.

John 4:14

> (Jesus speaks to the Samaritan woman at the well):
> 14 But anyone who drinks the water I give them will never be thirsty. In fact, the water I give them will become a spring of water in them. It will flow up into eternal (αι-ων – ai-on) life.'

John 6:47-58

> 47 Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever believes has eternal (αι-ων – ai-on) life (ξωη - zoe (ELB 1957 / 2203) - the highest blessedness of a creature through the gift of divine, eternal life in the Holy Spirit, which Christ made possible for you through His suffering, death and resurrection).
> 48 I am the bread of life (Ancient Greek: ἐγώ εἰμι ὁ ἄρτος τῆς ζωῆς - ego eimi o artos zoes: the Word, as the basis, the foundation of your life - your daily bread, to arrive at the divine way of life - ξωη - zoe).
> 49 Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, and they died.
> 50 This is the bread that comes down from heaven (the Word made flesh), so that one may eat of it and not die.
> 51 I am the living bread heaven (the Word made flesh) that came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever (αι-ων – ai-on). And the bread that I will give for the life of the world is my flesh."

52 The Jews then disputed among themselves, saying, “How can this man give us his flesh to eat?”

53 So Jesus said to them, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh (the Word made flesh) of the Son of Man and drink his blood (not attain the frankness of the Spirit), you have no life in you.

54 Whoever feeds on my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life (αιωνια ξωη – aionia zoe), and I will raise him up on the last day.

55 For my flesh is true food, and my blood is true drink.

56 Whoever feeds on my flesh and drinks my blood abides in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father sent me, and I live because of the Father (by the father - θεος αιώνιός), so whoever feeds on me (chews on my Word; “chew“ meaning pondered about it for the gaining of knowledge), he also will live because of me (through me), Jesus says.

58 This is the bread that came down from heaven, not like the bread the fathers ate, and died. Whoever feeds on this bread will live forever (αι-ων – ai-on).”

This encouragement and the simultaneous invitation to eat Jesus' flesh, the Bread of Life, that is, to "chew it up" and also to "swallow it down," to make it intimately one's own, implies the continuous meditation on the Word of Life, on His Living Word. This means that Jesus Himself asks you to continually remain in His Word, that is, to bind yourself to Him, to the Living Word, with a tear-proof thread. Thus, you are continually, steadily

(Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/stetig.php, 2022), constantly, permanently, unceasingly, thus faithfully and persistently) present in His Word. Thus, you have bound yourself to Him, to Jesus, through His Word. In Spanish it is said “aferrarse“ - to bind oneself to someone (Dictionaries, 2022), to cling to someone as strongly as two iron rods are welded together by a welder, therefore inseparable. Remain in His Word, in the Word made flesh, in Jesus Himself, continually present, thus continually being - αι-ων - ai-on. Continue to remain in the online mode to the Living Word, to the Incarnate Word, to Jesus.

3.4.11. God Jacobs - אל יעקב - El Jacob

In the Hebrew context, the name Jacob means: "heel-holder," deceiver, over lister; with the further meaning of sinfulness and simultaneous dependence of God's people on God's blessing. Furthermore, the name Jacob means the carnal nature, which is captured in the system of the elements, in the visible reality; within the body. It also suggests our doings and strivings, which are based on our own strength and our laboriously learned wisdom.

Psalm 146:5-6

> 5 Blessed is he whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in the Lord his God,
> 6 who made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that is in them, who keeps faith (truth) forever;

You were that Jacob, a deceiver and trickster, the one who acted of your own strength and wisdom.

But now you are pure, holy, justified by the blood of Jesus. Now the Almighty God personally grants you, His aid. He Himself guarantees that His faithfulness, His truth, and His Word is for you forever. And this is independent of the current circumstances surrounding you. Through His "yes" to you, you now have the absolute certainty of the fulfillment of His Word – and thus, hope - the absolute certainty that He has committed Himself to fulfill in the here and now every Word on which you stand and claim as your confession before His throne, by His saying "yes" to your petition. Thus, you have received the answer to your prayer. Be sure of this, that this is how you and your house will be able to stand; this is how you will be able to stand in the turbulence of your circumstances and have victory, because you have trusted His Word - bata-h, because you have believed His Word.

He, your God - אל יעקב - El Jacob, is a God of faithfulness. He does not change! And His Word, His promise to you does not change! That is your assurance. That is His given guarantee to you.

This meaning that even when you have failed completely, your God, "God of Jacob" will save you (jes-sa - says "Yes" to you). He has already pulled you out of your self-inflicted misery, yes pulled you out, because He is faithful, a “merciful - saving "Yes"-saying God." God of the "Yes" and the "Amen".

3.4.12. God of the gods - אל האלים - El Halim

Joshua 22:22

22 The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, save us not this day.

Israel - Isra-El - fighter of God; that is you, and you should understand this fact clearly ((Hebrew ידע - ja-da (ELB 1603 / 3128) - to know, to recognize, to be familiar with, to possess knowledge about. This cognition is gained by the conscious use of the senses, by investigating and examining; reasoning leads to comprehension, understanding and insight. This knowledge is lacking in the underage children of God. Adults in faith, however, can seek and find it. With confusion of the heart or spirit there is no cognition).

Now, about the rebellion against God, about the rebellion against His Word. We first look at the Hebrew context of the Word “rebellion“: Hebrew מרד - marad (ELB 1669 / 4853) – rebellion, indignation, rebel, outrage. To better and more vividly understand the concept of revolt, let's look at some synonyms. In this way, you will easily know your position and attitude towards the Word and therefore, towards your God.
Synonyms of the word “indignation“ and “revolt“ (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/empören.php, 2022):
- Resist, protest, revolt, rebel, strike, grumble, scold, oppose, cross, outrage, refuse to obey;
- defy, assert the contrary, persist, obstruct, block, oppose;
- to annoy, to anger, to provoke, to incite, to mislead, to upset, to confuse;

Take ample time now to consider whether your thinking and striving is in conformity with the Word of God or if it is arrested in indignation and rebellion. Because at the same moment when you, out of your blindness and ignorance, reject the Word of the living God, that is, turn to the "talk" of your circumstances and thus to the word of the muddler, the word of the evil one - kakos, immediately you turn away from the living God. From that moment on, He, the Almighty God, is not able to support you or guide you, because you have made your decision through the word you speak and have turned to the way of death. Thus, you have become unfaithful to God Himself, to His Word.

Unfaithfulness, in Hebrew מעל - mal (ELB 1663 / 4681) - infidelity, fraud. See the following forms of meaning of this very word; for further reflection, synonyms of the word “infidelity“ and “deceit“ (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/untreue.php, 2022):

- Betrayal, disloyalty, breach of faith, breach of word, adultery, detachment, fornication, apostasy, dishonorableness, unworthiness, perfidy, disloyalty, lack of character, folly, cheating, dishonesty, insincerity;
- Deceit, humbug, manipulation, seduction, negative indoctrination, demagoguery, incitement, opinion-making, suggestion, influence, forgery, imitation, hypocrisy, plagiarism;
- Trickery, illusion, sham, delusion, bluff, farce, dissimulation, misdirection, masquerade, pretense, will-o'-the-wisp, sorcery, delusion of the senses, deceptive hope, skillful deception, absurdity, stupidity, senselessness, nonsense, claptrap, foolishness, idiocy;
- Lie, hoax, distortion, nonsense, falsification, untruth, fib, blue smoke, eyewash, posturing;

- Manipulation, cabal, double-cross, machination, deviousness.

That is why Hebrews 12:2 says:

> Let us look to the author and perfecter of faith, Jesus.

> Know well that only through the most intimate connection to Jesus, to His Word, will you be able at all to recognize the promises He has already made to you, to make them your confession, so that you get the fulfillment of your petition before the throne of God, to believe these promises into your here and now. Remember that He, the Pantocrator, is the Originator, the Initiator, and at the same time, the Finisher of your faith.

> Vice versa, it means that as soon as you take your eyes off Jesus, off His Word, and start targeting your circumstances, that is, focusing on your negative, worrisome circumstances, you have immediately forfeited your Father's protection so that He is not able to save you.

Now that you are certain of this truth there is no excuse anymore, whether you have understood it or not.
If you insist on your own wisdom, your own experiences, and your own knowledge of the regularities, and thus block and resist the word, the superior knowledge, you deceive yourself. For you have already given yourself over to the manipulation and demagogy of the thief and the confounder, since you have listened to his word and accepted his misleading illusion that distorts the reality of the Kingdom of Heaven.

Thus, you have called his bluff and fell for the masquerade of this would-be lion, for his seemingly powerful and “important“ posture.
You have once again fallen under the mercy of your circumstances and the resulting subjective and constantly changing in dependence on the respective circumstances "truth." You have let yourself be misled because the Word of truth had no continuance in you. Thus, you can neither see, nor recognize the actual truth standing behind the circumstances surrounding you, that is, the reality of the Word. Thereby, you have given your "NO" to your Lord and God!

In conclusion it can be said that your God, the ruler over everything, the Pantokrator, whose name is יהוה - JHWH, can only fulfill His covenant promise - the Almighty God is only authorized to act - when you give your "yes" to Him, allowing Him "permission" to save you. Only then does He, your loving Father, go into action.
Before that, He, the Almighty Lord and God, has no authority to protect or even guide you and yours. Consider that through your "no" to the Father, by your indecisiveness, or also by the lack of knowledge and thus inability to decide, consciously or unconsciously, you choose the dominion and power of the thief and thus of death.

In 1 Timothy 6:15, Jesus is named the King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

In Revelation 17:14

> 14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

3.4.13. God - אלהים - Älohim

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel

The Hebrew אלהים – Älohim (ELB 1501 / 443):

Iesaiah 51:15-16

> 15 I am the Lord your God, who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar— the Lord of hosts is his name.
> 16 And I have put my words in your mouth and covered you in the shadow of my hand, establishing the heavens and laying the foundations of the earth, and saying to Zion, ‘You are my people.’”

Isra-El - ישר-אל - in Hebrew language has the following context (ELB 1619 / 3502):

- Striker of God or fighter of God (thus it is you who is meant!).
- God fights. God fights for you.
- God contends, rules, shines, heals; therein consists of the sincerity of God.
- Expresses the community of faith and fellowship of the people.
- Commitment to mutual care and responsibility, but also on the part of God.
- Israel as the name for all the people of Jahweh's faithful.
- Expression and obligation of the inheritance and the covenant.

In this understanding, it is already included, the further function of God as Älohim - אלהים:

God is faithful and contends, rules, shines, and heals His own, at the same time commits Himself to make all His inheritance available to you, by covenant decree. And further, to you as the fighter of God, He promises victory, reign, and healing.

You, with all your necessities for it, He has already equipped and given His assurance, by His covenant with you.

Isaiah 49:1-3

> 1 Listen to me, O coastlands, and give attention, you peoples from afar. The Lord called me from the womb, from the body of my mother he named my name.
>
> 2 He made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand he hid me; he made me a polished arrow; in his quiver he hid me away.
>
> 3 And he said to me, “You are my servant (Prime Minister), Israel (you are meant), in whom (in you) I will be glorified.”

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, as the God of the fathers Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob

Genesis 28:13-16

> 13 And behold, the Lord stood beside him (Jacob's dream) and said, “I am the Lord, the God of Abraham your father and the God of Isaac. The land on which you lie I will give to you and to your offspring.

14 Your offspring shall be like the dust of the earth, and you shall spread abroad to the west and to the east and to the north and to the south, and in you and your offspring shall all the families of the earth be blessed.
15 Behold (see, know well), I am with you and will keep you wherever you go, and will bring you back to this land. For I will not leave you until I have done what I have promised you.”
16 Then Jacob awoke from his sleep and said, “Surely the Lord is in this place, and I did not know it.”

You can stand on the fact that He, your God, will certainly "not leave you until He has done what He has spoken to you"! This statement alone is sufficient for you to have the certainty and the right to insist that the Word, on which you have placed yourself, will be actualized by your Lord and God in the here and now! He, the Almighty God, your God, will not desist from it and will not leave you until He has done what He has promised you in His Word. Hallelujah.

אלהים - Älohim - God of individual Israelites

This is also your God! He hears your prayer, just as He once heard the prayers of Hezekiah and Solomon. He always acts according to the "riches of His glory." He adds to your prayer a multitude of His goodness.

2 Kings 20:1-7

1 In those days Hezekiah (Israelite King) became sick and was at the point of death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came

to him and said to him, “Thus says the Lord, ‘Set your house in order, for you shall die; you shall not recover.’”
2 Then Hezekiah turned his face to the wall and prayed to the Lord, saying,
3 “Now, O Lord, please remember how I have walked before you in faithfulness and with a whole heart and have done what is good in your sight.” And Hezekiah wept bitterly.
4 And before Isaiah had gone out of the middle court, the word of the Lord came to him:
5 “Turn back, and say to Hezekiah the leader of my people, thus says the Lord, the God of David your father: I have heard your prayer; I have seen your tears. Behold, I will heal you. On the third day you shall go up to the house of the Lord,
6 and I will add fifteen years to your life. I will deliver you and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria, and I will defend this city for my own sake and for my servant David’s sake.”
7 And Isaiah said, “Bring a cake of figs. And let them take and lay it on bathe boil, that he may recover.”

2 Chronicles 1:1.7-12
1 Solomon the son of David established himself in his kingdom, and the Lord his God was with him and made him exceedingly great.
7 In that night God appeared to Solomon, and said to him, “Ask what I shall give you.”

8 And Solomon said to God, “You have shown great and steadfast love to David my father and have made me king in his place.
9 O Lord God, let your word to David my father be now fulfilled, for you have made me king over a people as numerous as the dust of the earth.
10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge to go out and come in before this people, for who can govern this people of yours, which is so great?”
11 God answered Solomon, “Because this was in your heart, and you have not asked for possessions, wealth, honor, or the life of those who hate you, and have not even asked for long life, but have asked for wisdom and knowledge for yourself that you may govern my people over whom I have made you king,
12 wisdom and knowledge are granted to you. I will also give you riches, possessions, and honor, such as none of the kings had who were before you, and none after you shall have the like.”

Matthew 6:33
33 But seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things will be added to you.

Strive for the Word of God, for His truth! Stay in the Word, stand on the Word and don't let it out of your thoughts because in this way, and only in this way, will you get the answer to your prayers and much more!!! Because your God loves you!

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, God of Salvation

Psalm 18:46

> 46 The Lord lives, and blessed be my rock, and exalted be the
> God of my salvation (ja-sa).

This is the God who speaks to you and your house His "yes-word." At this point, the Hebrew ישע - jesa is translated as "holy" or also as "salvation." To better understand the depth and scope of His name - אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - it is indispensable to understand the broader meaning of the Hebrew ישע - jesa. This is because it is essential to attain precise knowledge about it, to be able to use, thereby, the acquired knowledge for yourself reflectively and usefully (Greek chrestos).

Now we come to the meaning of the Hebrew ישע – jesa, which means: help, salvation, rescue, deliverance, happiness; descending from the Hebrew ישע - ja-sa (the one who says yes to you; in German - ja-sa-gen – say yes): helper, savior.

By the knowledge of His name - אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, and by your awareness of whose name you are now by His blood, you are entitled to proclaim and postulate His name for you and yours, that is, to claim His help, His salvation, His rescue, His deliverance, His happiness and also His function as savior and helper. All this is yours to an unlimited extent! Come to be aware of it and seize all the privileges that are waiting for you in His name, in the name of the Pantocrator, in the name of Jesus!

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, as God of faithfulness, God of truth, God of amen

Isaiah 65:16

16 so that he who blesses himself in the land shall bless himself by the God of truth (God of truth; God of amen), and he who takes an oath in the land shall swear by the God of truth (this is your Amen which confirms, manifests and concludes your positioning in the Word, by your Amen you postulate and affirm before the throne of God that you have already obtained the answer to your prayer from God personally and thus for you, this petition is considered accomplished! Because now you can persevere steadfastly in faith, as victor, until the attainment of your fruit of faith here, in the material reality, without wavering); because the former troubles are forgotten and are hidden from my eyes.

Faithfulness, Hebrew אמת - amat (ELB 1507 / 588), includes the following context: firmness, reliability, permanence, duration, truth, security, something you can rely on at any time and in any space.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness - is the God of truth

In the Greek context, truth is understood as α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia (ELB 1866 / 222:), with the meaning of reliability and sincerity; thus, the opposite of falsehood. Furthermore, the reality in contrast to the appearance.

Accordingly, α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia means: the determination (in clarity and unambiguity) of the fact that is revealed and therefore perceived.

Thus, truth corresponds to the reality that proves to be reliable, consistent, and sustainable.

The Greek word truth as α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia, is formed from α - alpha, as the negation and λεθε - lethe as "forgetting," and is thus understood as that which is not to be forgotten; that which you must never forget!

In the Hebrew context, truth is understood as אמת - amat (SCM R.Brockhaus, 2010): faithfulness.

The reality of God, His speech, and actions (His word in deed) correspond to the truth as α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia, as a fact that must never be forgotten and immediately describes the reality that is superior to your circumstances, which always and continuously, that is, independent of space and time, proves to be reliable, constant, and sustainable.

Thus, the Word itself, the "word made flesh," is the truth: a reality which proves to be reliable, constant, and sustainable.

John 17:17

...Your (God's) Word is Truth.

The gospel of Jesus Christ is the Word of truth:

Ephesians 1:13

In Him (in Jesus) you too (you are meant), when you heard the Word of Truth, the Gospel of your salvation (the Good News, the Word that says to you "jesa - yes" and is for your salvation), and became believers (began to see the "yes" of God in your life), were sealed with the Holy Spirit of promise.

You were sealed with the Holy Spirit, who has already assured you of His "Yes" and "Amen" to every promise of God, in the fact that you have received Jesus into your heart along with His Holy Spirit. Thus, by hearing and receiving the Word of God, you have already been sealed with the Holy Spirit and therefore, with all His power to accomplish.

This you must never forget, for this is the truth that will catapult you out of your circumstances and into His shalom - into the peace of God.

Colossians 1:5-6

5 Your faith and love are based on the hope you have (hope: joyful expectation of something good with the firm confidence that the Word you have set your mind on, on which you have placed your trust, will come to pass). What you hope for is stored up for you in heaven (the fulfillment of your vision has been prepared for you in the system superior to the system of the elements of this world, that is, remaining invisible until you come to recognize it from the Word - on the basis of the promise

described there - and have demanded its fulfillment before the throne of the Father in the name of Jesus, in order to receive the fruit of this promise through the ensuing process of faith). You have already heard about it. You were told about it when the true message was given to you. I’m talking about the good news
6 that has come to you. In the same way, the good news is bearing fruit. It is bearing fruit and growing all over the world. It has been doing that among you since the day you heard it. That is when you really understood God’s grace.

And this very truth is revealed and confirmed by the Jesus-glorifying Holy Spirit, who is the Spirit of truth.

John 14:15-18

15 (Jesus speaks:) “If you love me, you will keep my commandments (my words).
16 And I will ask the Father, and he will give you another Helper, to be with you forever (Greek ai-on: being perpetual, that is, forever, as long as you stay connected to the Word of Truth),
17 even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees him nor knows him. You know him, for he dwells with you and will be in you.
18 “I will not leave you as orphans; I will come to you.

John 16:13-15

13 When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever

he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come.

14 He will glorify me (Jesus), for he will take what is mine and declare it to you (so that you understand how to apply it).

15 All that the Father has is mine; therefore I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you.

The α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia - the truth shows its divine power in that it makes you, who have been captive to sin, lies, and self-deception, comprehend and see the knowledge of the Word and through it the constant, sustainable, and reliable reality, whereby you become free from the captivity of your circumstances that threaten you.

For the Word itself is the truth.

John 17:17

17 Use the truth to make them holy. Your word is truth.

Thus, the Word shall mature in your heart and in your mind to your reality. To the reality which proves to be steady, sustainable and reliable for you and so corresponds to your truth as α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia.

For only your reality, the reality of the Word, will be able to lead you out of every single entanglement and out of the circumstance of the system. To lead you into freedom.

For now, you have learned to act on the basis of these promises and to receive in your life the fruits corresponding to each promise, to live them out in the here and now, regardless of your circumstances.

John 8:31-32

31 So Jesus said to the Jews who had believed him (to his own), “If you abide in my word (to reflect on the Word, to be able to use it in one's own here and now), you are truly my disciples (Greek mathe-tes - the learners who know to implement what they have learned in their own lives),
32 and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”

The α-λεθε-ια - a-lethe-ia - as the truth, leads man out of the captivity of self-deception, through the deceptiveness of the conditions surrounding him and out of the captivity of self-inflicted immaturity, and into the undisguised (unclouded, clear) perception of definite, superior reality, which is constant, sustainable, reliable, and independent of space and time. This, in turn, initiates a change in life based on this newfound truth and reality of the Word.

2 John 4
4 It has given me great joy to find some of your children living by the truth. That’s just what the Father commanded us to do (through His word).

3 John 3-4

3 For I rejoiced greatly when the brothers came and testified to your truth, as indeed you are walking in the truth.
4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children are walking (living) in the truth.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness - is the God of Amen.

Amen, in Hebrew אמנ - amen (ELB 1505 / 560), carries within itself the following meaning: this stands firm; so it shall be. Assent to a speech. Affirmation of an oath formula. Affirmation of a covenant provision.
Each covenant provision has the obligation that both sides must keep their promises, which are stated in the covenant agreement. In the case of non-compliance with the obligations decided and written down, the "covenant breaker" awaits the curse, which is also named. Behind each provision is the confirmation formula written as “amen! “

Deuteronomy 27:9-10.26

> 9 Then Moses and the Levitical priests said to all Israel, “Keep silence and hear, O Israel (you are meant because you are the warrior of God): this day you have become the people of the Lord your God.
> 10 You shall therefore obey the voice (the Word) of the Lord your God, keeping his commandments (the Word) and his statutes (the Word), which I command you today.”
> 26 “‘Cursed be anyone who does not confirm the words of this law by doing them.’ And all the people shall say, ‘Amen.’

אמנ – Amen, as a solemn conclusion of a prayer, a psalm.

Psalm 41:13

13 Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel, from everlasting to everlasting! Amen and Amen.

Psalm 72:17-19

17 May his name endure forever, his fame continues as long as the sun! May people be blessed in him, all nations call him blessed!

18 Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel, who alone does wondrous things.

19 Blessed be his glorious name forever; may the whole earth be filled with his glory! Amen and Amen!

Psalm 106:48

48 Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel, from everlasting to everlasting! And let all the people say, “Amen!” Praise the Lord (Hallelu-JAH)!

The Hebrew אמנ - amen comes from אמנ - aman - to be faithful, to prove oneself reliable, to be firm, to be steadfast.

The context of faithfulness, reliability, as well as constancy is contained in the amen and forms the core of this affirmation and the oath formula as the renewed self-positioning in the truth, - in the reality of the Word.

Isaiah 65:15-16

15…But my servants (my chosen ones, co-workers and fighters) will be called by another name.

16 so that he who blesses himself in the land shall bless himself by the God of truth, and he who takes an oath in the land shall

swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten and are hidden from my eyes.

Thus, His Amen, the אמנ - Amen of the Almighty God, the אמנ - Amen אלהים - Älohims, God of Israel is valid for you. Thus, His faithfulness, His reliability, His constancy, and His firmness are for you. They have now also become your character traits because you are personally blessed with them by the אלהים – Älohim; in other words, equipped! His name is now your name. Everything that belonged to Him, your Father, now belongs to you.

Thereby He, your Father, does not remember your former hardships and transgressions. These are as if hidden from His eyes. He chooses to look past them. He looks at them as if they no longer exist.

Now it is also your mission, in His stead, to bless yours, and those to whom you are sent, in His name and with His אמנ – Amen, say, to endow them with it as well. For this is your commission, which is contained in the אמנ - Amen with which you have been blessed. Also, regarding the hardships and the malignancies that you have been confronted with by your environment, the same is true for your adversaries: after you have blessed your adversaries and they have looked up to Jesus, the past no longer applies, it is no longer there. This is how you bring peace and forgiveness to the world in the name of Jesus.

In the New Testament, Jesus Himself is called the "Amen" He is, so to speak, the "Amen" in person, the personified Amen, the One who represents and guarantees the faithfulness and reliability of the Word, as well as the continuance of the Word over space and time.

Revelation 3:14

> Here are the words of Jesus, who is the Amen. What he speaks is faithful and true. He rules over what God has created.

2 Corinthians 1:20

> 20 For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

The Greek αμην - Amen (ELB 1868 / 279) contains the following context: truly, firmly, certainly, reliably, faithfully. It is often used as the affirmation formula for the truthfulness of what is said. Jesus uses the αμην - Amen to introduce some of His Words to increase the attention of the listeners and to make clear to them the truth and the importance of what follows. Thereby Jesus testifies to His divine authority.

Matthew 5:18

> 18 What I’m about to tell you is true. Heaven and earth will disappear before the smallest letter disappears from the Law.
> Not even the smallest mark of a pen will disappear from the Law (His Word) until everything is completed.

Matthäus 10:12-15

> 12 As you enter the house, greet it.
> 13 And if the house is worthy, let your peace come upon it, but if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.
> 14 And if anyone will not receive you or listen to your words, shake off the dust from your feet when you leave that house or town.

15 Truly, I say to you, it will be more bearable on the day of judgment for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah than for that town.

Matthäus 10:40-42

40 “Whoever receives you receives me, and whoever receives me receives him who sent me.
41 The one who receives a prophet because he is a prophet will receive a prophet’s reward, and the one who receives a righteous person because he is a righteous person will receive a righteous person’s reward.
42 And whoever gives one of these little ones even a cup of cold water because he is a disciple, truly (Amen), I say to you, he will by no means lose his reward.”

Matthäus 13:16-17

16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see, and your ears, for they hear.
17 For truly (Amen), I say to you, many prophets and righteous people longed to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it.

Matthäus 17:20

… For truly (Amen), I say to you, if you have faith like a grain of mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, ‘Move from here to there,’ and it will move, and nothing will be impossible for you.”

Jesus speaks with divine truth and authority, thus confirming the promises of God! But now you are in His place! The Word of His power is now in your mouth and His Holy Spirit rests upon you and is now in your heart:

Isaiah 59:21

21 “And as for me, this is my covenant with them,” says the Lord: “My Spirit that is upon you, and my words that I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, or out of the mouth of your offspring, or out of the mouth of your children’s offspring,” says the Lord, “from this time forth and forevermore.”

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness – is the God of firmness.

This is the God who provides firmness so that you gain a sure footing in the turbulence of this time, placing yourself trustingly on His Word. Furthermore, a God who fortifies and expands your boundaries, who speaks to you:

Psalm 3:4

I am a shield around you...

Psalm 91:4

4 He will cover you with his wings. Under the feathers of his wings, you will find safety. He is faithful. He will keep you safe like a shield or a tower.

Psalm 119:114

> 14 The Lord is my strength and my song (shield); he has become my salvation (in your word I hope.)

Isaiah 54:2-3

> 2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

To be able to see the facet of His quality of firmness in which you can and should participate, let us consider some synonyms (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/festigkeit.php , 2022):

- Power, strength, performance, efficiency, drive, dynamism, potency;

- Perseverance, constancy, will, sustainability, determination, persistence, resoluteness, intransigence, long-suffering, steadfastness;

- Support, security, stability, dependability, resistance, resilience;

- Constitution, nature, unity, body condition, figure;

- Self-confidence, self-esteem, dignity, honor, sovereignty.

Now it is necessary to postulate the following before every synonym:

אלהים - Älohim - God of my faithfulness, God of my firmness, is also God of my strength! He is God of my efficiency! He is God of my drive! He is God of my dynamism! He is God of my potency!

Always keep in mind that He, אלהים - Älohim, possesses all these qualities - perfected and wants to see them reflected in your person because you are His image and His reflection. And through these qualities His goodness and benevolence unfold towards His children and especially towards you personally because you have now listened to His Word and have begun to think about it. From this very moment, the Word, the living Word, begins to work in your life to produce the appropriate fruit, as you have begun to gain knowledge of the goodness and grace of your God.

Colossians 1:6

> 6 (The Word) that has come to you. In the same way, the good news is bearing fruit. It is bearing fruit and growing all over the world. It has been doing that among you since the day you heard it. That is when you really understood God’s grace.

So, continue to meditate on the Word that encourages and instructs you. Thus, you will discover new qualities of His faithfulness for you. This will expand the boundaries of your knowledge enormously. Now you can claim His faithfulness for you on newly gained levels as well!

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness – is the God of reliability

Synonyms of this trait, in relation to His reliability (Wiktionary, https//en.wiktionary.org/wiki/Reliability, 2022):

- Decency, propriety, uprightness, constancy, honesty, fairness, straightforwardness, rectitude, integrity, uprightness, impeccability, probity, incorruptibility, trustworthiness, truthfulness.

- Loyalty (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/loyalität.php, 2022), justice, determination, righteousness, constancy, persistence, resilience, immutability, steadfastness, unsinkability, purposefulness.

- Security (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sicherheit.php), 2022), protection, support, refuge, sovereignty, help, power, counsel, promotion, deliverance, salvation, favor, umbrella, knowledge, teaching, understanding, insight, field of vision, wisdom, prudence, proof, guarantee, fact.

Thereby it is to be realized again and again that if these qualities describe the character and the nature of your God, they apply therefore also to you, and that in the full extent. The Word of His wisdom changes your former being into a completely new one (Greek: μετα-μορφοσε - meta-morphose - meta-morphosis, to be understood as change of the morphe, the matter), according to Him, your Father, the אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, God of faithfulness, and God of reliability.

2 Corinthians 5:17

> 17 Therefore, if anyone is in Christ (remaining in the Word to be able to recognize it and to use it accordingly), he is a new creation. The old has passed away; behold, the new has come

(everything has become new, that is, from the ground up. The genetic code has been transformed with the acceptance of Jesus into your heart from the original, destructive and pathogenic, to the divine and living, life-giving genetic code).

Psalm 19:7-11

7 The law (the Word) of the Lord is perfect, reviving the soul;
the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple;
8 the precepts (the Word) of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart; the commandment (the Word) of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes;
9 the fear of the Lord (the Word indeed) is clean, enduring forever; the rules of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.
10 More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb.
11 Moreover, by them is your servant warned; in keeping them there is great reward.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness, is the God of constancy and permanence.

Let's ponder together for a moment about the appropriate context of “permanence. “ We begin by considering its synonyms (Wiktionary, https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sicherheit.php, 2022):

- Resilience, constancy, continuity, steadiness, persistence;

- Stability, firmness, security, strength, power, continuance, straightforwardness, self-assertion;

- constant regularity, enduring, always, at all times, uninterrupted, faithful, tireless, right, correct, perfect, serviceable, constitutional, lawful, proper.

Now transfer these qualities to yourself, as a being worthy of Him, Almighty God. You are His son, His daughter, having made the Word of His power your own. You have begun to use His Word; thus, you are in Christ. As a result, you are entitled to the fulfillment of His every Word (definition of righteousness and being righteous).

Psalm 33:11

> 11 The counsel (the Word) of the Lord stands forever, the plans of his heart (His Word) to all generations.

Proverbs 12:19

> 19 Truthful lips endure forever (the lips that speak the Word of the Lord to obtain what is spoken and to bless the others), but a lying tongue (the tongue that proclaims the adverse circumstances opposed to yourself) is but for a moment.

Colossians 1:15-17

> 15 He (Jesus) is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation.

16 For by him all things were created, in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things were created through him and for him.
17 And he is before all things, and in him all things hold together.

Titus 3:8
8 The saying (The Word) is trustworthy, and I want you to insist on these things, so that those who have believed in God may be careful to devote themselves to good works. These things are excellent and profitable for people.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as God of faithfulness - is a God of duration

Wiktionary defines “duration“ as the persistence and continuance of something. “Duration“ implies continuance and permanence (Wiktionary, https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/Dauer, 2022).
Other synonyms of the word duration (Wiktionary, https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/dauer.php, 2022):
- to remain, preserve, maintain, hold fast, persist, keep alive, keep in repair, sustain;
- constancy, tranquility, continuity, reliability, certainty;

He, only He, your Father, the אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, God of faithfulness, God of duration, endures and endures forever. And He, the Almighty God, gives you, as His beloved child and His covenant partner,

the constancy to persevere in His Word, even when circumstances may afflict you incessantly. He, your Father, provides rest, peace, and continuance of life in your home. This is the assurance and confidence that you shall have before your eyes.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel - as the God of faithfulness – is the God of security

The Hebrew word בצה - batah (ELB 1523 / 1010) is understood as “trust“ and at the same time as security and "to be sure." Furthermore, בצה - batah is used adverbially as “safe, unhindered, carefree.“ Contextually, בצה - batah is understood as: trusting in God and the protection and assistance provided by Him as the only security that is reliable and proven. It is expressed as: "dwelling in safety."

Deuteronomy 33:12

> “The beloved of the Lord (you) dwells in safety. The High God surrounds him all day long (every day), and dwells between his shoulders (in God's protection).”

Hiob 11:16-19

> 16 You will forget your misery (your struggle with the circumstances that surround you and slow you down); you will remember it as waters that have passed away.

17 And your life will be brighter than the noonday; its darkness will be like the morning.

18 And you will feel secure, because there is hope; you will look around and take your rest in security.

19 You will lie down, and none will make you afraid; many will court your favor.

Psalm 4:8

8 In peace I will both lie down and sleep; for you alone, O Lord, make me dwell in safety.

Psalm 16:7-11

7 I bless the Lord who gives me counsel; in the night also my heart (my kidneys) instructs me (kidneys as the innermost organ, the base and foundation of man and the seat of archaic knowledge acquired over generations).

8 I have set the Lord always before me; because he is at my right hand, I shall not be shaken.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my whole being rejoices; my flesh also dwells secure.

10 For you will not abandon my soul to Sheol or let your holy one see corruption.

11 You make known to me the path of life; in your presence there is fullness of joy; at your right hand are pleasures forevermore.

Leviticus 25:17-19

17 You shall not wrong one another, but you shall fear your God (you shall do His Word), for I am the Lord your God.
18 “Therefore you shall do my statutes (my Word) and keep my rules (my Word) and perform them, and then you will dwell in the land securely.
19 The land will yield its fruit, and you will eat your fill and dwell in it securely.

Proverbs 1:33

33 but whoever listens to me will dwell secure and will be at ease, without dread of disaster.”

Proverbs 3:13-26

13 Blessed is the one who finds wisdom (has attained the knowledge of the Word), and the one who gets understanding,
14 for the gain from her is better than gain from silver and her profit better than gold.
15 She is more precious than jewels, and nothing you desire can compare with her.
16 Long life is in her right hand; in her left hand are riches and honor.
17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
18 She is a tree of life to those who lay hold of her; those who hold her fast are called blessed.

19 The Lord by wisdom founded the earth; by understanding he established the heavens;
20 by his knowledge the deeps broke open, and the clouds drop down the dew.
21 My son, do not lose sight of these— keep sound wisdom and discretion,
22 and they will be life for your soul and adornment for your neck.
23 Then you will walk on your way securely, and your foot will not stumble.
24 If you lie down, you will not be afraid; when you lie down, your sleep will be sweet.
25 Do not be afraid of sudden terror or of the ruin of the wicked, when it comes,
26 for the Lord will be your confidence and will keep your foot from being caught.

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, as the Living God

Psalm 27:13

13 I believe that I shall look upon the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living!

Daniel 6:25-27

25 Then King Darius wrote to all the peoples, nations, and languages that dwell in all the earth: “Peace be multiplied to you.
26 I make a decree, that in all my royal dominion people are to tremble and fear before the God of Daniel, for he is the living God, enduring forever; his kingdom shall never be destroyed, and his dominion shall be to the end.
27 He delivers and rescues; he works signs and wonders in heaven and on earth, he who has saved Daniel from the power of the lions.”

“Alive“ in Hebrew is חי - haj (ELB 1579 / 2471) with the following contextual meaning:

- Alive, living, being alive: living in contrast to sick, dying, or dead.

- The holistic and fulfilled life.

- Moving creation as opposed to dead matter.

- The flowing, living water means the freshness, abundance, and reliability as opposed to homemade cracked cisterns that cannot hold water.

- The life itself and the lifetime.

- State of life and integrity of life.

- Stands in affirmation and oaths.

The Hebrew חי - haj comes from היה - haj-jah (ELB 1579/2478, 2480), verbally as "to live" and "the life" in contrast to being dead and sick.

היה - haj-jah stands for reviving and becoming healthy, keeping alive.

The whole and fulfilled life. Life force.

His own characteristic He, the אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, uses as His own name: Living God.

He reveals Himself to Moses as the God who gives life and makes it vibrant, thus snatching you out of the slavery of your circumstances and giving you the fullness of life - as היה - haj-jah:

Exodus 3:13-15

13 Then Moses said to God, “If I come to the people of Israel and say to them, ‘The God of your fathers has sent me to you,’ and they ask me, ‘What is his name?’ what shall I say to them?”

14 God said to Moses, “I am who I am” (“I am what I am,” or “I will be what I will be.”) And he said, “Say this to the people of Israel: ‘I am has sent me to you.’”

15 God also said to Moses, “Say this to the people of Israel: ‘The Lord (The word Lord, when spelled with capital letters, stands for the divine name JHWH, which is here connected with the verb haj-jah, “to be”), the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you.’ This is my name forever, and thus I am to be remembered throughout all generations.

The name that God uses for Himself - "I am who I am" or "I will be who I will be" is written in Hebrew as היה - haj-jah and includes the following context (ELB 1561 / 2003):

Becoming, as the becoming process in the sense of active doing, the creating process, which God Himself activates by the release of His Word - Logos - and forms with it, and at the same time retrospectively, the already created, that which has become good, useful for life.

Genesis 1:3-5

3 And God said, “Let there be (היה - haj-jah) light,” and there was (היה - haj-jah) light.

4 And God saw that the light was (היה - haj-jah) good. And God separated the light from the darkness.

5 God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And there was (היה - haj-jah) evening and there was (היה - haj-jah) morning, the first day.

Further in the context of היה - haj-jah, as the name of God - "I am, who I am" or "I will be, who I will be" (ELB 1561 / 2003):

The “happening,“ as in the creative process itself. The Oxford - Languages - Dictionary explains it in the following way:

- to enter into a particular situation,
- to pass through an appropriate period of time and come to a conclusion,
- to occur, happen, take place, proceed, happen.

To further amplify the context of "happening," let us consider some synonyms (Synonyms W. d., 2023):

- live, exist, take place, dwell, occur, be present, be there;

- come into being, make possible, realize, unfold, flourish, succeed, grow up, enable;

- happen as mechanism, process, action, venture, adventure, wonder;

Genesis 30:34

... “Good! Let it be (היה - haj-jah) as you have said!”

Here with the word היה - haj-jah an algorithm is determined which holds the following: in the moment where you, as His (God's) authorized one who you are through Jesus in your heart, speak the Word of His power in His name - in the name of Jesus, in the name of the living God (יה – Jah), so (!!!) it happens, all that for which you have released the Word!

Isaiah 2:2

> It shall come (*היה* - haj-jah) to pass in the latter days that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established as the highest of the mountains and shall be lifted up above the hills; and all the nations shall flow to it.

From the beginning and until the end of times, the event that takes place according to the Word of God is valid. In the New Testament, this process is also described in Greek as αρχε - arche.

Isaiah 7:6-7

6 “Let us go up against Judah and terrify it, and let us conquer it (break open or split; meaning the walls of Jerusalem, your wall of blessing) for ourselves, and set up the son of Tabeel as king in the midst of it,”

7 thus says the Lord God: “It shall not stand (היה - haj-jah,) and it shall not come to pass (היה - haj-jah.)

God's “happening“ (היה - haj-jah) contains exclusively in itself the becoming process toward good! Thus, evil will not be able to approach you and your house.

Further in the context of היה - haj-jah, as the name of God - "I am who I am" or "I will be who I will be" (ELB 1561 / 2003):

“To be“ and as a noun - being. When God speaks "I am who I am," He declares His own being, as one loving you above all things, the Father, who has already accomplished everything for you and provides for you and your house continually.

Further in the context of היה - haj-jah, as the name of God - "I am who I am" or "I will be who I will be" (ELB 1561 / 2003):

Thus, one understands what Jesus continually inculcated in his disciples, his mathte-tes.

John 8:31-32

31 So Jesus said to the Jews who had believed him, “If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples,

32 and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”

With this is meant, above all the contemplative remaining in His Word, so that you attain thereby the knowledge and penetrate to full maturity in the Word. Only through this will it be possible for you to free yourself from the morass of the system surrounding you, the sphere of the power of darkness, and to remain in this attained freedom.

Further in the context of היה - haj-jah, as the name of God - "I am who I am" or "I will be who I will be" (ELB 1561 / 2003):

The Hebrew היה - haj-jah is the second most frequently used word in the Bible with 3561 occurrences.

In this alone, the Word expresses itself as the Evangelium, the Good News that is for you and yours.

Thus, the היה - haj-jah is an integral part of the covenant formula and describes the relationship between Jahweh and the chosen one which is you.

The Hebrew היה - haj-jah carries within it the basis for the revelation of Jahweh as God.

Furthermore, the Hebrew היה - haj-jah is written using the ה – he letters twice, as the fifth letter of the Hebrew alphabet, with the meaning - according to the number symbolism – grace. Thus, life according to God's order, life in His Shalom, from the beginning and until the end, contains only grace and grace for grace!

That is precisely why אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, the Living God, is also a God who pours over you and your house His grace (undeserved gifts), abundantly and overflowingly.

Yes, He, the Almighty God, the Pantocrator and Ruler of all, crowns you with His grace:

2 Corinthians 9:8

> 8 And God is able to make all grace abound to you (and God is able to shower all kinds of blessings on you), so that having all sufficiency in all things at all times, you may abound in every good work.

Timothy 1:14

> 14 and the grace of our Lord overflowed for me with the faith and love that are in Christ Jesus.

Psalm 103:1-5

> Bless the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, bless his holy name!
> 2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits,
> 3 who forgives all your iniquity, who heals all your diseases,
> 4 who redeems your life (חי - haj) from the pit, who crowns you with steadfast love (grace) and mercy,
> 5 who satisfies you with good so that your youth is renewed like the eagle’s.

He, your Father, gives you life - הי - haj. He exalts you. He places you on the high rock (Jesus Christ). This life is not at all compatible with a life in the pit. The moment you place yourself on the Rock, even though you may still be stuck in the mire of this world, in that same moment He rescues you from your predicament. He Himself, Jesus, snatches you out of your oppressive circumstances and transfers you into His sphere of power of love:

Colossians 1:13-14

> 13 Who (your Father, whose name is יה - JAH) hath delivered us from the power of darkness (from the area of the power of darkness), and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:
> 14 In whom (in Jesus - Hebrew ישוע - Jesua, as Jeshua in pronunciation). we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins.

Only if you have said your "yes" word to Jesus - ישוע - Jesua, does His "yes," which has always been for you, become active for you!

From then on you can actively, with the benefit to you, put into practice the fullness of the promises that Your Father has addressed to you; that are written down in His will for you.

Joel 3:5

> And it shall come to pass: Everyone who calls on the name of the LORD (יה - JAH) will be saved (ישע - ja-sa - He says "yes" to you - His everlasting "yes" is for you and yours).

This verse ends with the words: "will be saved."

The contextual consideration of the process of becoming (will be), “becoming“ per se, implies a process in time. It is described in Hebrew as ל-הי-ות - le-haj-ott (Context, 2022) with the meaning: to be, to become, to give, to remain, to make.d

The root of this “becoming“ process, as the grammatical future tense, is הי - haj - life.

By recapitulating the contextual meaning of the Hebrew הי - haj, the understanding of the word “future,“ (Latin tempus futurum - the future time), which is used to denote what is to come and is thus already characterized by uncertainty, is decisively overtaken by the Hebrew understanding of the future tense and thus of the “becoming“ process.

Becoming in Hebrew implies, according to God's conception, the full certainty and confidence of the integral and fulfilled life, as life in the shalom of God: having all sufficiency in everything at all times and being abundant (2 Corinthians 9:8).

Further the Hebrew word with the root הי - haj enables us to further expand and to deepen the already enormous and all-encompassing context of the “becoming“ process as something that is living; that is, life itself:

The Hebrew word היל - haj-jil contains the following context:

- Strength, army (the fighting power of a people, an army).

- Endurance.

- Power and ability to perform or produce something.

- Yield of effort.

- Fortune, possessions, wealth.

- Blessing of children.

A man of חי-ל - haj-jil is a wealthy man or one who is considered capable, trustworthy, and gifted for special tasks.

In summary, the process of becoming saved, life itself, but also the ability to remain saved, involves the following considerations:

Salvation, help, healing, liberation, and happiness (regardless of the circumstances) is experienced only and exclusively in the absolute and firm relationship with your Father, the Almighty God, the JAH!

Only He is able to ensure you with help, salvation, healing, liberation, and happiness at the right time and place, where you expect everything from Him without a hint of doubt, that is, you humble yourself under His mighty hand!

In this way you will succeed, and He, your Father, will not delay His answer.

You will then be able to lead your life not in sickness and frailty, but alive and in full vigor to perfectly meet all the requirements.

Thus, under His mighty hand and on the basis of His life-making Word, you remain in His SHALOM, HAVING EVERYTHING AT ALL THE TIMES AND BEING ABUNDANT IN ALL THINGS. Your blessings, in turn, spill over to those around you, so that they too begin to long for such a life.

And one more continuing aspect of היה - haj-jah:

Imagine the following picture: a mother cradles her baby to sleep, or when the baby or toddler is sick and needs maternal attention. So, the mom holds the baby close to her, cradling it in her arms. And in time with the cradling, she then sings meditatively and quite unconsciously: "Haj-jah, haaj-ja, haaaj-ja..." and sometimes for hours!!!

Where do these cradlesongs come from, or these cradle-sounds, which are completely monotonous and seem to lack any content? Nevertheless, each mother or also father, regardless of nationality and origin, from the heart bring forth these sounds. It comes from the deepest unconscious and inaccessible, even archaic levels of our being. No one has taught it to you, and you don't think about it in any other way, but the deepest concern for your own baby. In distress and fear of illness, or even just as a lullaby, you hum it to yourself, and both the baby and you come to rest as you lull the child and yourself into rest and sleep...

But because we now know the context underlying this expression, היה - haj-jah, it is easy for us to understand what the mothers are expressing with these seemingly monotonous lullabies:

"My child, you are loved, and you may live. I speak and proclaim life over you, so every sickness and malaise and fear depart from you and from our house, for I speak the name of JAH over us as a mighty shield and protection. Now you can sleep in peace and dream beautifully. Nothing evil will be able to approach our house and tomorrow you will wake up strengthened and with a zest for life, and you will be able to go into the day full of joy and with confidence."

If one considers now that this היה - haj-jah was used for confirmation in the oath sentences as an unchangeable confirmation and absolute assurance, then it could only be wished to all mothers and fathers that they put, with the awareness of this context, both themselves and their children, and their children's children, and their entire house under this powerful name. That they do this with the same expectation that this holy protection is from now on and until further notice in full force and valid "for them and their house." It is the same with you, as long as you expect from your Father, the Almighty JAH, the fulfillment of these facts with all your heart!

Hallelu-JAH!

אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, as the confirmation and assurance of the covenant formula; as the sign of the perpetual covenant: "I will be God to them, and they will be people to me."

Exodus 6:6-8

> 6 Say therefore to the people of Israel, ‘I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians (from your distressing circumstances), and I will deliver you from slavery to them (from your distressing circumstances), and I will redeem you with an outstretched arm and with great acts of judgment (Salvation from slavery, from your distressing

circumstances, is always accomplished by אלהים - Älohim with and through His outstretched arm, in His authority).

7 I will take you to be my people, and I will be your God, and you shall know that I am the Lord your God, who has brought you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians (out from your distressing circumstances). (In His name: אלהים - Älohim the longing for the fellowship with His own and their salvation from any affliction is already contained).

8 I will bring you into the land that I swore to give to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. I will give it to you for a possession. I am the Lord."

His name reflects His character as the Pantocrator, as the Ruler-of-All, who crowns His own with goodness and grace. It reflects the God whom you believe, who wants to reward you beyond measure:

Hebrews 11:6

6 But without faith (without firm confidence, without vision) it is impossible to please him (approaching God): for he that cometh to God must believe (must be absolutely sure) that he is (as He is, recognizing His nature, His goodness and His grace), and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

One of the main conditions to be able to approach God is:

To believe that He is, to have absolute certainty that He is. That is, to know how He is, to have already gained knowledge about His nature and His way of acting, about His goodness and His grace and about the way with which He, your Father, consistently provides you gifts - in abundance

and superabundantly. In addition, there is also the gained understanding that He, your Father, will never consider your transgressions and deviations; He does not even think of them, but enjoys your presence and communication with you. This realization is your foundation, the rock foundation on which you have to stand. At the same time, this statement means that if you have not yet attained this absolute certainty with which to approach your God without it, you will not succeed and your prayers will not be answered, no matter how fervently and extensively you try to lament.

The second condition that shapes the above algorithm involves the realization and firm confidence that your Father, אלהים - Älohim, always desires to and will be a rewarder to you.
To see the image of the rewarder more vividly, let us consider some synonyms related to the function of the rewarder (Woxicon, Dictionary of Synonyms, 2023):

- Wage, compensation, harvest, profit, bonus, allowance, gratuity, gain.
- Commendation, recognition, appreciation, honor.
- Breakthrough, victory, triumph.
- Salvation, cure.
- Compensation.
- Benefit.

Thus, He, as the rewarder, ensures that you get due reward, remuneration, allowances, and gratuity for your work, so that you can also

have profit and gain from your work. Thus, He, your rewarder ensures that the work of your hands is blessed, and your storehouses are filled.
Your Father, as your rewarder, also ensures that you receive the appropriate commendation and recognition. He also guarantees you appreciation and honor and has already prepared it for you, so that you can take pleasure in the work of your hands through this recognition.
Furthermore, He, your rewarder, helps you to break through any adversities, thus bringing about your victory and triumph.
He, your rewarder, also provides your healing and the healing of your loved ones, as well as your salvation and the salvation of your home.
Even if you have suffered afflictions and sorrows, He, your rewarder, provides worthy recompense, remembering Job.
Thus, He, your Father, your rewarder, wants you to benefit from coming to Him before His throne of grace with the confession in your mouth, knowing that from now on this worry of yours will remain in His hand; thus, it is already settled and instead of struggling with this worry, you will get the due reward - grace!

So, he is your God! This is how He is; this is His being!
And you are his son or daughter!
You must never lose sight of this fact, even if the doubters approach you and try to convince you of something else. Because this is the truth, your reality which is constantly sustainable and reliable!

Leviticus 26 gives a very extensive and clear definition of the name אלהים - Älohim - God of Israel, verses 2-13. And at the same time the

juxtaposition, for better differentiation, is also a clear description of all that does not belong to Him, God Almighty, and thus to His name!

Leviticus 26:1-13

1 “You shall not make idols ((ELB 1502 / 471): Hebrew *אלִיל* - alil - idols, nothingness, nothing, images created by the hand of man, which are powerless to hear and act) for yourselves or erect an image or pillar ((ELB 1734 / 6593): Hebrew *פסל* - pasal - idol, an image of the gods made of metal, wood or stone; an object of derision) and you shall not set up a figured stone ((ELB 1665 / 4754): Hebrew *מצבה* - mazzebah - erected cult or memorial stone) in your land to bow down (pay homage, turning your attention to this dead object) to it, for I am the Lord your God (*אלהים* - Älohim).

2 You shall keep my Sabbaths and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord.

We first consider the context and meaning of Sabbath (ELB 1794 / 8015): Hebrew *שבת* - sabbat: to cease, to rest. It is a day of rest commemorating Israel's redemption from forced labor in Egypt. As a covenant sign, the Sabbath involves a solemn commitment on the part of Almighty God to bring you and yours out of slavery and forced labor, that is, out of the circumstances afflicting you, clothed in His glory, and into His rest, His peace.

Further, on the Sabbath day, as the seventh day of the week, after the work is done (parallel to God's work of creation), rest is to be observed from the day´s labor to bring the laborer to

reflect and come to contemplation. The effort to earn a living should be suspended for a day. All, slaves, and livestock, were to rest on that day. The Sabbath involves the goodness and grace of God that He shows to His people, and now to you and your home. By keeping this covenant sign, He, *אלהים* - Älohim - God of Israel, proves to you His faithfulness to keep and uphold every Word of promise upon which you stand. Thus, He also executes the right promised to you, for the fulfillment of every one of His promises in your life in the here and now, which you receive in faith before His throne.

And finally, to you and yours is His peace, His shalom. By keeping and observing the Sabbath, *אלהים* - Älohim - God of Israel, assures you of rest so that you may have time to reflect and realize that He has already set you free from the slavery of your circumstances and your everyday life. For in His name He, the Almighty God, *אלהים* - Älohim Himself, assures you of His mercy, faithfulness, justice, and peace. For this very reason, you shall cherish this covenant sign and do so.

Psalm 46:11

10 Be still, and know that I am God...

The Fear of God (ELB 1616 / 3443), Hebrew ירא - jare - to fear. "To fear God" means to shudder in the face of His presence (His holiness) and revelation in the experience of personal help, in the encounter with the people who stand in special closeness to God.

"To fear God" means "Fear not!" and is directed against human fear. It is always a word of comfort. He who fears God need not fear others.

Psalm 3:3-8

3 But you, O Lord, are a shield about me, my glory, and the lifter of my head.

4 I cried aloud to the Lord, and he answered me from his holy hill.

5 I lay down and slept; I woke again, for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of many thousands of people who have set themselves against me all around.

7 Arise, O Lord! Save me, O my God! For you strike all my enemies on the cheek; you break the teeth of the wicked.

8 Salvation belongs to the Lord; your blessing be on your people!

Psalm 23:4

4 Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,
I will fear no evil, for you are with me; your rod and your staff,
they comfort me.

Psalm 27:1

1 Of David. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the stronghold of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

"To fear God" means to love and trust your Lord and God, to walk in His ways, that is, to act like Him in faith.

Ephesians 5:1

1 Therefore be imitators of God, as beloved children.

"To fear God" means to belong to His church, His people, the community of the elect.

"To fear God" means to trust God holistically and faithfully, without doubting His Word. To worship Him, God Almighty.

Jeremiah 32:38-44

> 38 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God.
>
> 39 I will give them one heart and one way, that they may fear me forever, for their own good and the good of their children after them.
>
> 40 I will make with them an everlasting covenant, that I will not turn away from doing good to them. And I will put the fear of me (the doing of my Word) in their hearts, that they may not turn from me.
>
> 41 I will rejoice in doing them good, and I will plant them in this land in faithfulness, with all my heart and all my soul.
>
> 44 … for I will restore their fortunes, declares the Lord.

"To fear God" means to shun the way of evil and seek the good.

Further in Leviticus 26:2

> 2 … I am the LORD.

With this postulate and the testimony of His rule, your Father loving you above all, the Almighty God and ruler, אלהים - Älohim himself, confirms herewith that He has already fulfilled His part in the covenant promised to you! Now it is up to you to actively follow His Word, to do His Word. Because only in this way you come into the enjoyment of His covenant

and thus the realization by means of the activation of the faith process - His promises in your life. Only in this way will your faith bring the expected fruit! Only in this way you will be able to experience His, אלהים - Älohims, goodness and grace to the fullest extent on yourself and yours. The activation of this agreement, the use of His power - His dynamis, is thus in your hand!

Further in Leviticus 26:3

> 3 “If you walk in my statutes and observe my commandments and do them,
>
> The Hebrew word for order is *הקה* - huqqah (ELB 1590 / 2773), with the following context: statute, determination, but also as a verb: to carve, to arrange. Deriving from the Hebrew word *הק* - hoq (ELB 1590 / 2771), it carries in itself also the meaning: measure, limit, goal, the incised, the limiting line. The order established by an authority. The covenant and the covenantal regulations that are mandatory to keep in order,
>
> to preserve the covenant. Synonymous with the Torah as the whole and as the Word of God. God's ordinances are obligatory for the one who wants to walk in His covenant, that is, for the one who wants to use His power to realize His promises in his own life. These orders apply continuously in perpetuity and into eternity.
>
> Through the active realization of this divine order, you experience double grace; grace upon grace will come to you.
>
> This is laid down and fixed in the Hebrew *הקה* - huqqah - order,

by the initial and the ending Hebrew letter ה - he, as the 5th letter of the Hebrew alphabet, with the meaning "grace."

Psalm 148:1-6

1 Praise the Lord! Praise the Lord from the heavens; praise him in the heights!

2 Praise him, all his angels; praise him, all his hosts!

3 Praise him, sun and moon, praise him, all you shining stars!

4 Praise him, you highest heavens, and you waters above the heavens!

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord! For he commanded and they were created.

6 And he established them forever and ever; he gave a decree, and it shall not pass away.

Thus, even the forces of nature obey the orders of God and are not able to transgress them. The sea accepts the boundary set for it and cannot go beyond it but remains forever in these boundaries assigned to it. So, there is nothing at all, no powers and forces at all, which are able to disregard His divine order. Your circumstances also belong to it, however enormous they may be in your eyes. This also includes "the thousands of the people of war" who have risen up against you. Also, the most powerful aggressors, be it the most evil disease or your enemies who open their mouths to eat you. Nothing, nothing at all can break this line, erected and carved by your Almighty Lord and God, your Father, the absolute boundary with which He, אלהים -

Älohim, surrounds you and thus makes you unreachable even for the evil one!

Psalm 3:

1 A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his son. O Lord, how many are my foes! Many are rising against me;

2 many are saying of my soul, “There is no salvation for him in God.”

3 But you, O Lord, are a shield about me, my glory, and the lifter of my head.

4 I cried aloud to the Lord, and he answered me from his holy hill.

5 I lay down and slept; I woke again, for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of many thousands of people who have set themselves against me all around.

7 Arise, O Lord! Save me, O my God! For you strike all my enemies on the cheek; you break the teeth of the wicked.

8 Salvation belongs to the Lord; your blessing be on your people!

Within the certainty that He, the Almighty God, is the "Creator" of everything, comes the certainty that it is also in His power to bind evil. This He - אלהים – Älohim - accomplishes by His Word from your mouth.

Isaiah 59:21

21 “And as for me, this is my covenant with them,” says the Lord: “My Spirit that is upon you, and my words that I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, or out of the mouth of your offspring, or out of the mouth of your children’s

offspring,” says the Lord, “from this time forth and forevermore.”

By doing so, you have already been given the authority to speak the Word of His power "in His stead," in a fully empowering and commanding way, and thus to use it for yourself:

Matthew 18:18

18 Truly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

And as the final confirmation of your authority over your circumstances and over the evil in your life and in the life of yours, the order of the Word, recorded as a covenant, is given to you also as a visible and mighty sign - the rainbow.

Isaiah 54, 9-17:

9 “This is like the days of Noas to me: as I swore that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, so I have sworn that I will not be angry with you, and will not rebuke you (now follows the record of all the facts that belong to your covenant with God, that are marked in the sky by the visible sign of the rainbow, so that you will never forget it).

10 For the mountains may depart and the hills be removed, but my steadfast love shall not depart from you, and my covenant of peace shall not be removed,” says the Lord, who has compassion on you.

11 “O afflicted one, storm-tossed and not comforted, behold, I will set your stones in antimony, and lay your foundations with sapphires.
12 I will make your pinnacles of agate, your gates of carbuncles, and all your wall of precious stones.
13 All your children shall be taught by the Lord, and great shall be the peace of your children.
14 In righteousness you shall be established (righteousness, as your right to the fulfillment of the Word upon which you have placed yourself and whose realization you expect in full confidence from your Father); you shall be far from oppression (the circumstances that threaten you), for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near you.
15 If anyone stirs up strife (the thief who is constantly trying to snatch you out of your orbit, out of your peace, out of your shalom, by any means imaginable), it is not from me (because you are in this world, which is ruled by this evil, by the kakos - from whom evil comes - so he constantly tries to attack you, but he does not gain victory); whoever stirs up strife with you shall fall because of you (this is the promise and the firm confidence on which you have to stand, be it provocation by means of a serious illness, or bullying)..
16 Behold, I have created the smith who blows the fire of coals and produces a weapon for its purpose. I have also created the ravager to destroy (namely, the blacksmith and corrupter who blows the coal fire to forge his weapon of destruction. He himself, the devil, is also a creature of the Almighty God. But the

former angel of light fell away from God, precisely because he even with all his deadly weapons, subtleties, and tricks, was not able to overcome, to destroy the order established by God. Exactly the other way around, if you are the one who keeps His, God's Word, i.e., you make use of God's order, that reason alone will prevent the deadly weapon forged by the corrupter especially against you from overcoming the divine order and therefore causing it to fail);

17 no weapon that is fashioned against you shall succeed, and you shall refute every tongue that rises against you in judgment. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord and their vindication from me, declares the Lord."

Now, be sure that the Word of truth, the Word of God's power from your mouth overcomes every lie and every distortion forged against you. Thus, no weapon, however tricky, will ever succeed in overcoming the Word of power - LOGOS.

Thus, you also pronounce everyone who rebels against you and wants to burden you with guilt, yes, wants to destroy you, every one of them you pronounce guilty, even in court. That is your inheritance, and thus you have the power, via God's Word, at the right time, at the right place, to use this very power for victory. Because you know His name, אלהים - Älohim! Thus, you have the right to expect the fulfillment of this promise, the fulfillment of this fact, from your Father, Almighty God - because this is your righteousness!

Isaiah 54:17

This is the inheritance of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness from me, saith the LORD."

The awareness of these facts, the awareness of His, God's order and its implementation, enables you and yours to go through your everyday life victoriously and safely in His order; that is, to live.

Now let's look again at our verse from Leviticus 26:3

3 “If you walk in my statutes (in my Word) and observe my commandments (my Word) and do them,

Furthermore, the Word says, and thus it serves you to live, that you keep His commandments. The Hebrew word for commandment is קצוה - muzwah (ELB 1666 / 4765) with the meaning: order, instruction, but also obligation. The instruction of the father to his son with the simultaneous obligation of the father to care for his son. The covenant relationship containing both the instructions and the obligations on both sides. Synonymously, קצוה - muzwah - the commandment, is used to define the following:

- the Hebrew Torah, Hebrew תורה - torah (ELB 1821 / 8646), instruction, teaching, law. The word of instruction as imparted by parents or sages. The instruction of Israel in all matters of life and faith according to Jahweh's values and ordinances. The instruction in the distinction between holy and unholy, good and evil. The expression of Jahweh's will. The written will of God (includes His own commitment to fulfill the promises He has made, defined as the righteousness of God).

- The Hebrew הק - hoq - order, determination, measure, limit, goal, the bounding line. The order established by an authority. The covenant and covenant provisions (includes the obligation to maintain salvaging boundaries to protect you and yours from evil).
- the Hebrew משפט - mispat - law, legal order, legal decision and court (ELB 1675 / 5027). Arbitration in a dispute. (Includes Isaiah 54:17: No weapon that is forged against you shall succeed; and every tongue that stands up against you in court you will pronounce guilty.)
- the Hebrew צוה - zawah (ELB 1744 / 6821): to command, instruct, order, determine. Commanding speech of a king. God commands - the creating of God. Determination and appointment to an office (includes the appointment and the endowment with everything necessary - blessing - to accomplish an office or also an assignment).

Now let's look again at our verse from Leviticus 26:3

> 3 “If you walk in my statutes (in my Word) and observe my commandments (my Word) and do them,

Not only is it necessary to reflect on the orders of God, i.e. to recognize the algorithms, as well as to keep His commandments, but and above all to do them!

The Hebrew verb to do - עשה - asah: to make, to do, to act, to produce (ELB 1724 / 6338). The Hebrew word עשה - asah - to do, contains two addressees to whom it is addressed: firstly, God and His doing and secondly man and his doing and acting. We now consider both aspects for a better contextual understanding:

God's doing always includes:

- the demonstration of His grace:

Exodus 20:6

> But who shows mercy to thousands of generations, of those who love me and keep my commandments.

- His, God's faithfulness (truth):

Deuteronomy 32:3-4

> 3 For I will proclaim the name of the Lord; ascribe greatness to our God!
> 4 “The Rock, his work is perfect, for all his ways are justice. A God of faithfulness and without iniquity, just and upright is he.

Psalm 25:10

> 10 All the paths of the Lord are steadfast love and faithfulness, for those who keep his covenant and his testimonies.

Psalm 117

> 1 Praise the Lord, all nations! Extol him, all peoples!
> 2 For great is his steadfast love (grace) toward us, and the faithfulness (truth) of the Lord endures forever. Praise the Lord!

In terms of “right”: on the one hand, God's right is to the realization of each and every one of His promises to you as His beloved child, in the here and now, upon which you have placed yourself and presented before His throne to Him, God Almighty, as your confession and as your vision. And secondly, your right is to the fulfillment of each and every one of His promises upon which you have placed yourself and presented as your

confession and vision, before His throne to Him, God Almighty, with the expectation of their realization in the here and now, in your earthly life, from Him, in faith (knowing well and therefore seeing already now).

Psalm 89:15

> 15 Blessed are those who have learned to shout praise to you.
> LORD, they live in the light of your kindness.

Psalm 11:7-8

> 7 The works of his hands are faithful and just; all his precepts
> are trustworthy;
> 8 they are established forever and ever, to be performed with
> faithfulness and uprightness.

Isaiah 30:18

> 18 Therefore the Lord waits to be gracious to you, and therefore
> he exalts himself to show mercy to you. For the Lord is a God of
> justice; blessed are all those who wait for him.

Father in Leviticus 26:4-13

> 4 then I will give you your rains in their season, and the land
> shall yield its increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their
> fruit.
> 5 Your threshing shall last to the time of the grape harvest, and
> the grape harvest shall last to the time for sowing. And you shall
> eat your bread to the full and dwell in your land securely.

6 I will give peace in the land, and you shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid. And I will remove harmful beasts from the land, and the sword shall not go through your land.

7 You shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 Five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall chase ten thousand, and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 I will turn to you and make you fruitful and multiply you and will confirm my covenant with you.

10 You shall eat old store long kept, and you shall clear out the old to make way for the new.

11 I will make my dwelling among you, and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you and will be your God, and you shall be my people.

13 I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, that you should not be their slaves. And I have broken the bars of your yoke and made you walk erect.

- Creation of peace - Shalom:

Psalm 119:165

165 Great peace have those who love your law (your Word); nothing can make them stumble.

Psalm 147:14

14 He makes peace in your borders; he fills you with the finest of the wheat.

Isaiah 9:6-7

6 For to us a child is born, to us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder, and his name shall be called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and of peace there will be no end, on the throne of David and over his kingdom, to establish it and to uphold it with justice and with righteousness from this time forth and forevermore. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will do this.

Thus, His work is incomparable!

The people on their part should keep the covenant of God and obey His commandments (His Word).

What is your action towards God now?

Now that you have the knowledge of His goodness towards you and in the active declaration of will go the way of His ordinances recorded by Him, because it benefits you and yours.

Exodus 19:5-8

5 Now therefore, if you will indeed obey my voice (my Word) and keep my covenant, you shall be my treasured possession among all peoples, for all the earth is mine;

6 and you shall be to me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation.’ These are the words that you shall speak to the people of Israel.”

7 So Moses came and called the elders of the people and set before them all these words that the Lord had commanded him.

8 All the people answered together and said, “All that the Lord has spoken we will do.” And Moses reported the words of the people to the Lord.

Deuteronomy 6:1-13

1 “Now this is the commandment (the Word) — the statutes (the Word) and the rules (the Word) — that the Lord your God commanded me to teach you, that you may do them in the land to which you are going over (where you are right now, where you stand), to possess it (to prosper where you are and in the function you are performing by doing your hand),

2 that you may fear the Lord your God (trusting Him and loving Him by putting His Word into practice (using His Word) in your life), you and your son and your son’s son, by keeping all his statutes (His Word) and his commandments (His Word), which I command you, all the days of your life, and that your days may be long.

3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and be careful to do them, that it may go well with (His goodness includes prosperity on all levels of being), and that you may multiply greatly, as the Lord, the God of your fathers, has promised you, in a land flowing with milk and honey.

4 “Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, the Lord is one.
5 You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might.
6 And these words that I command you today shall be on your heart.
7 You shall teach them diligently to your children and shall talk of them when you sit in your house, and when you walk by the way, and when you lie down, and when you rise.
8 You shall bind them as a sign on your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes.
9 You shall write them on the doorposts of your house and on your gates.
10 “And when the Lord your God brings you into the land that he swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give you—with great and good cities that you did not build,
11 and houses full of all good things that you did not fill, and cisterns that you did not dig, and vineyards and olive trees that you did not plant—and when you eat and are full,
12 then take care lest you forget the Lord, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery (who rescued you from your threatening and enslaving circumstances).
13 It is the Lord your God you shall fear (to trust God is to be secure, to rely on God, to be carefree because He provides security. To fear God is to love God, that is, to do His word). Him you shall serve (Hebrew עבד - abad (ELB 1702 / 5757) - to work. Belongs to being human. Includes the God-given right to participate in the creative shaping of the world. Thus, you are

now able to shape your everyday life on the basis of His word, that is, according to His will, and to overcome the obstacles, your circumstances, in the power of His Word). And by his name you shall swear (Hebrew - שבע - saba (SCM R.Brockhaus, 2010, p. 1793 / 7993) to take an oath, as the solemn commitment to a future action, which is associated with a penalty or curse consequence for non-compliance. To swear by Jahweh is to make a commitment to Him. God does not require people to take an oath, but He obligates Himself by oath to do good and to save).

Isaiah 45:22-25

22 “Turn to me and be saved, all the ends of the earth! For I am God, and there is no other.

23 By myself I have sworn; from my mouth has gone out in righteousness a word that shall not return: ‘To me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear allegiance.’

24 “Only in the Lord, it shall be said of me, are righteousness and strength; to him shall come and be ashamed all who were incensed against him.

25 In the Lord all the offspring of Israel shall be justified (coming into their own and being able to see the realization of God's promises in their lives) and shall glory.”

Hebrews 6:13-15

13 For when God made a promise to Abraham, since he had no one greater by whom to swear, he swore by himself,

14 saying, “Surely I will bless you and multiply you.”

15 And thus Abraham, having patiently waited (endured), obtained the promise.

Because He, Almighty God, has sworn by His name, you now have the absolute assurance that He is able and He wants to realize every one of His promises that He has made to you and upon which you stand to present before His throne as your confession to your Father, Almighty God. Now, a little further on in Deuteronomy 6:14-19

14 You shall not go after other gods, the gods of the peoples who are around you (do not focus on your circumstances that are pressing on you all around) -

15 for the Lord your God in your midst is a jealous God — lest the anger of the Lord your God be kindled against you, and he destroy you from off the face of the earth.

16 “You shall not put the Lord your God to the test, as you tested him at Massah.

17 You shall diligently keep the commandments (His Word) of the Lord your God, and his testimonies (His Word) and his statutes (His Word), which he has commanded you.

18 And you shall do what is right and good in the sight of the Lord, that it may go well with you, and that you may go in and take possession of the good land that the Lord swore to give to your fathers

19 by thrusting out all your enemies from before you, as the Lord has promised.

Your Father, who loves you above all things, assures you of all this because you trust Him, that is, you trust His Word and do it.

3.4.14. The Lord of Hosts – יהוה צבאת – Jahwäh Zebaot

The most common epithet of God - יהוה צבאת - Jahwäh Zebaot (ELB 1742 / 6772). Derived from Hebrew צבא – zaba, meaning: the army, army service, war.

יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot is the Almighty God who is over the army of His people.

1 Samuel 17:45-47

> 45 Then David said to the Philistine, “You come to me with a sword and with a spear and with a javelin (your circumstances encountering you and thwarting you no matter how formidable they may be), but I come to you in the name of the Lord of hosts (*יהוה צבאת* – Jahwäh Zebaot), the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied.
> 46 This day the Lord will deliver you into my hand, and I will strike you down and cut off your head. And I will give the dead bodies of the host of the Philistines this day to the birds of the air and to the wild beasts of the earth, that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel,
> 47 and that all this assembly may know that the Lord saves not with sword and spear. For the battle is the Lord’s, and he will give you into our hand.”

This is the promise, the unequivocal promise of your God, which you are to use through the knowledge of His name, which you are to use in every provocative situation that threatens you, to level this formidable threat, the seemingly impregnable mountain of your problems in the here and now, so that you come out of this situation as a victor.
This is the name (יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot) that is above you, and in this name, you are to boldly face your circumstances in order to overcome them!

Keep in mind that this name - יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot ends in ת - the Hebrew letter Taw, which functions as the last letter of the Hebrew alphabet. Contextually, it corresponds to the Greek letter ω - Omega, as the last letter of the Greek alphabet. The context behind this is well known to you: the last letter of the alphabet signifies the end of the alphabet, the end of the processual path. If there is an end, there must also necessarily be a beginning! The initial letter, according to our context, in Hebrew is the letter א - Aleph and in Greek α - Alpha, as the beginning of a processual way.
In Hebrew, the beginning is called - ראשית - resit (ELB 1768 / 7395) with the meaning: the beginning, first, best. Derived from Hebrew ראש - ros (ELB 1767 / 7388) as head, chief, leader, person, top, beginning. The beginning of a period of time (month, year, creation). Used as a valence for best and first.

Semantically, the comparison with the English "reset" comes to mind (Wikipedia, 2022). A reset in English means a procedure, by which an electronic system is brought into a defined initial state. This may be

necessary if the system no longer functions properly and does not respond to the usual inputs.

For this very reason, God, your mighty Father - יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot - wants to create a new beginning with you, in the awareness of His authority, for you and with you, so that everything in you is brought to its original initial state. So that you are brought back to the beginning of the beginnings and back to the former harmony of the most intimate relationship with the Father, that is, to the order of God. This reset in the spirit, that is, in the most intimate and central level of being human, was made possible to you only through the new birth in the spirit.

2 Corinthians 5:17-21

> 17 Therefore, if anyone is in Christ (His Word you make use of, since He, Jesus, is in your heart), he is a new creation. The old has passed away; behold, the new has come (through the continuous use of His Word).
>
> 18 All this is from God, who through Christ (now you have peace with God, through Jesus in your heart) reconciled us to himself and gave us the ministry of reconciliation (you have been placed in the service of peace, as He Himself - *יהוה צבאת* - Jahweh Zebaot - knows how to create peace in you and your sphere of influence.)
>
> 19 that is, in Christ (using His own Word) God was reconciling the world to himself, not counting their trespasses against them, and entrusting to us the message of reconciliation (the Word of peace, the Word of His power, has already been put into your mouth).

20 Therefore, we are ambassadors for Christ (to fulfill this job you have to use His Word, so you are now in Christ's stead, for you have been placed in the service of the ambassador, thus you now speak the will of your Lord God Almighty in His mighty name, in Jesus' name, as the imperial legate!), God making his appeal through us. We implore you on behalf of Christ (in Greek it is called υπερ - hyper (ELB 2095 / 5042): for, instead of, on behalf of Christ. Thus, you are now His mouthpiece!) be reconciled to God (come into peace with God, through Jesus, who became for you the Great High Priest according to the order of Melchizedek, the priest of Salem (Shalom), the priest of peace).

21 For our sake he made him to be sin who knew no sin, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God (you have become God's righteousness only through your "yes" to Him. Now, He, *יהוה צבאת* - Jahweh Zebaot is able to make His promises come true here in the present course of time).

The end in Hebrew as אחרית - aharit (ELB 1496 / 325) has the following context: rear, last, after; describes both the after of a temporal sequence and what comes out of it as a result. The logical time sequence in the sense of "later, after" with the meaning: the end, the future, or the outcome of a thing.

For completeness we consider the Greek context of the word “beginning“ and “end“: αρχη - arche (ELB 1888 / 738) with the following contextual meaning: beginning, passive as beginning or active as cause, origin. Christ

is called the beginning because He is the originator of creation; the head because He was there before all things, and they were created by Him and for Him (John 1:1-3; Colossians 1:16). Further, αρχη - arche means the end, utmost point. It also means the power, government, rule and authority.

The Greek word for the end is τελος - telos (ELB 2088 / 4884) with the following contextual meaning: the goal which is reached. The completion or conclusion to which something comes, whether as an outcome or end, which includes the cessation of what was before. Further, also to be understood as the result, summit, or fulfillment, such as the fruit of a plant. Τελος - telos never expresses the mere end or course of a circumstance, but the goal, with whose reaching a new order of things begins.

Consider now that you have the right to meet each and every problem that comes your way, whether personified or as a single circumstance, "with the name of the LORD of hosts (יהוה צבאת - Jahweh of hosts), the God of the battle lines of Israel"! This with the simultaneous expectation of victory, just as David freely postulated in the midst of battle and gained victory:

1 Samuel 17:46-47

> 46 This day the Lord will deliver you (your adversaries, your circumstances) into my hand, and I will strike you down and cut off your head (your circumstances are meant by this). And I will give the dead bodies of the host of the Philistines this day to the birds of the air and to the wild beasts of the earth (no matter how great and how mighty the tribulation that builds up against

you, in the name of the Lord *יהוה צבאת* - Jahweh Zebaoth, nothing and no one is able to withstand you!), that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel (you, as the warrior of God),

47 and that all this assembly may know that the Lord saves not with sword and spear (but by grace, because I am His beloved son above all things). For the battle is the Lord’s, and he will give you into our hand.”

And be sure that this promise and assurance are for you and yours, from the beginning of the process to its successful conclusion, because you are acting in the name of the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaoth.

In Isaiah 54:2-5, the Holy Spirit encourages you to act in boldness and without shame or fear, because the Lord Himself, the יהוה צבאת - Jahweh of hosts, assures you of redemption, salvation - no matter from what affliction - and reminds you that He is your spouse who cares for you in love:

Isaiah 54:2-5

2 “Enlarge the place of your tent, and let the curtains of your habitations be stretched out; do not hold back; lengthen your cords and strengthen your stakes (dare to have great visions, but always remain anchored in the Word).

3 For you will spread abroad to the right and to the left, and your offspring will possess the nations and will people the desolate cities.

4 “Fear not, for you will not be ashamed; be not confounded, for you will not be disgraced; for you will forget the shame of your youth, and the reproach of your widowhood you will remember no more.

5 For your Maker is your husband, the Lord of hosts is his name called (*יהוה צבאת* – Jahwäh Zebaot); and the Holy One of Israel (the one who has promised His "yes" to you) is your Redeemer, the God of the whole earth he is.

To give you even more assurance, the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaoth reminds you of the covenant of the rainbow that is now yours. And at the same time, He Himself expands your vision upon it:

Isaiah 54:8-17

8 … with everlasting love I will have compassion on you,” says the Lord, your Redeemer.

9 “This is like the days of Noah to me: as I swore that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth (Rainbow Covenant), so I have sworn that I will not be angry with you, and will not rebuke you.

10 For the mountains may depart and the hills be removed, but my steadfast love (my grace) shall not depart from you, and my covenant of peace shall not be removed,” says the Lord, who has compassion on you (your savior).

11 “O afflicted one, storm-tossed and not comforted, behold, I will set your stones in antimony, and lay your foundations with sapphires.

12 I will make your pinnacles of agate, your gates of carbuncles,
and all your wall of precious stones.
13 All your children shall be taught by the Lord, and great shall
be the peace of your children.
14 In righteousness you shall be established; you shall be far
from oppression, for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it
shall not come near you.
15 If anyone stirs up strife, it is not from me; whoever stirs up
strife with you shall fall because of you.
16 Behold, I have created the smith who blows the fire of coals
and produces a weapon for its purpose. I have also created the
ravager to destroy;
17 no weapon that is fashioned against you shall succeed, and
you shall refute every tongue that rises against you in
judgment. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord and
their vindication from me, declares the Lord.”

By using and knowing His name - יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaoth - you remind the Lord Almighty and God of His covenant with you and at the same time you hold up to the adversary, the kakos personally, with whom you are in conflict. Thus all these promises are valid for you and yours, which are listed here in the covenant of the rainbow:

- Dare to have great visions! "Do not spare!"
- Assurance of growth in wisdom, but also territorially and materially.
- Promise of protection and salvation, through the promise of His salvation - ישע – jesa. His "yes" to you now applies His salvation to you, His help, His

rescue from every threatening situation, deliverance from every negative circumstance and the promise of happiness and joy.

- He, the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot, guarantees you His provision as your loving spouse.

- His mercy is for you forever! And it will never depart from you, even if the foundations of the earth are shaken.

- He will never be angry with you nor threaten you. He will not even remember your missteps, because He loves you!

- His covenant of peace - His shalom, His peace will never depart from you, thus you have all sufficiency of everything, all the time, and are abundant (2 Corinthians 9:8). If only you would remain steadfast in His covenant.

- He Himself, the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaoth, restores you and equips you with everything, yes, He even clothes you in the most precious garments, according to the riches of His glory!

- All your children He Himself will teach, that they may attain to the wisdom of life.

- He Himself assures your children of His peace - His shalom.

- He, your Lord and God, assures you the firm stand, the firm foundation walls, since you are His righteousness through Jesus in you and you know how to act as the righteous one, that is, to receive the Word of His power before His throne and hold on in faith until its realization.

- The tribulation and terror will not be able to approach you and your house. Thus, you will not have to live in any fear or terror.

- The assurance of your victory, even if someone tries to attack you. In this case you will resolutely oppose with the name of the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaot.

- "No weapon that is forged against you shall succeed; and every tongue that stands up against you in judgment you will find guilty."
- All of this is granted to you by the Lord יהוה צבאת - Jahweh Zebaoth personally as your heir, as His beloved child.

Further, Jesus Himself is referred to as the leader and the Lord of the heavenly hosts, the one who carries away decisive victory over evil.
Revelation 19:11-16

> 11 Then I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! The one sitting on it is called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he judges and makes war.
> 12 His eyes are like a flame of fire, and on his head are many diadems (victory wreath, as a sign of royalty), and he has a name written that no one knows but himself.
> 13 He is clothed in a robe dipped in blood, and the name by which he is called is The Word of God.
> 14 And the armies of heaven, arrayed in fine linen, white and pure, were following him on white horses.
> 15 From his mouth comes a sharp sword (the Word - logos) with which to strike down the nations, and he will rule them with a rod of iron. He will tread the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty.
> 16 On his robe and on his thigh he has a name written, King of kings and Lord of lords.

3.4.15. God – יהוה – JHWH – Jahwäh – He is here.

Most often, 6823 times, does this name occur as יהוה - JHWH, in the Old Testament.

Exodus 3:14-17

> 14 God said to Moses, “I am who I am” (“I will be what I will be“). And he said, “Say this to the people of Israel: ‘I am has sent me to you.’”
>
> 15 God also said to Moses, “Say this to the people of Israel: ‘The Lord (God – *יהוה* – JHWH – Jahwäh), the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you.’ This is my name (*יהוה* – JHWH) forever, and thus I am to be remembered throughout all generations.
>
> 16 Go and gather the elders of Israel together and say to them, ‘The Lord, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, has appeared to me, saying, “I have observed you and what has been done to you in Egypt,
>
> 17 and I promise that I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt to the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, a land flowing with milk and honey.”

Already the Almighty God, whose name is יהוה - JHWH - Jahweh, declares that He comes to you in your misery and in your slavery to give you the vision, to make you see the light again, so that you begin to live this promise, so that you visualize it, believe it. From that same moment, the process of salvation begins: the circumstances that previously enslaved you are released to the point that those same circumstances can no

longer enslave you, releasing you and yours into freedom, endowed with every imaginable good. The previously unthinkable becomes reality. The only requirement is that you trust the word of your God, יהוה - JHWH - Jahweh, and keep your vision steadily before your eyes, regardless of your current circumstances.

In doing so, He, your God, does not leave you in no man's land, no. He prepares the best of the best for you and leads you on the surest way to your success and into His peace - into His Shalom. And exactly this by your faith, your holding on to His promise and by His mighty hand!

Thus, indeed, His name proves to be יהוה - JHWH - Jahweh. The Hebrew letter ה - he, as the 5th letter of the Hebrew alphabet, means “grace“ according to number symbolism. The twofold occurrence of the grace of God and that only in His name, testifies His devotion to you: Grace for grace will happen to you, by your remaining attached to the word of His power.

Numeri 6:24-27

> 24 The Lord bless you and keep you;
>
> 25 the Lord make his face to shine upon you and be gracious to you;
>
> 26 the Lord lift up his countenance upon you and give you peace.
>
> 27 “So shall they (so you shall in Jesus' name) put my name upon the people of Israel, and I will bless them.”

This is now your assignment, to grant this blessing to yourself and yours - the being equipped to accomplish your visions - in the name of Jesus, by grace.

יהוה - JHWH is the direct name of God and contains all the character traits and sides that are described in all the names of God already discussed. Because His name is just so extensive and no human being is immediately able to grasp all the nuances of His name, exactly for this reason the "ancients" were not allowed to pronounce His name, so that they did not revile His very mighty name.
So, the Old Testament readers were reminded that where JHWH was written, Jahweh was not to be said, but a transliteration had to be used. Instead, under JHWH, one wrote "Edonai" (Lord - Adonai) (archiv-vegelahn, 2022).
Then, from the 3rd century B.C. the scribes put only the Hebrew vowels of this word, namely E, O, A, under the consonants JHWH: J(e)H(o)W(a)H. Gentile readers connected the consonants of one name with the vowels of the other, and thus JeHoWaH - Jehowah was formed.
This was a mistake however; nobody can change anything about it any more. Not even "His witnesses".

The following are other, supplementary aspects of the name יהוה - JHWH (namengottes, 2022):

Jahweh Jireh – God, our provider.

Matthew 6:33

33 But seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness,
and all these things will be added to you.

Jahweh Ori – God, my light.

Psalm 27:1-6

1 Of David. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I
fear? The Lord is the stronghold of my life (the LORD is my
refuge); of whom shall I be afraid?
2 When evildoers assail me to eat up my flesh, my adversaries
and foes, it is they who stumble and fall.
3 Though an army encamp against me, my heart shall not fear;
though war arise against me, yet I will be confident.
4 One thing have I asked of the Lord, that will I seek after: that I
may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to
gaze upon the beauty of the Lord and to inquire (to meditate) in
his temple.
5 For he will hide me in his shelter in the day of trouble; he will
conceal me under the cover of his tent; he will lift me high upon
a rock.
6 And now my head shall be lifted up above my enemies all
around me, and I will offer in his tent sacrifices with shouts of
joy; I will sing and make melody to the Lord.

Jahweh Nissi – Lord my standard, my banner.

Jeremiah 50:2

2 “Declare among the nations and proclaim, set up a banner and proclaim, conceal it not,..

Jahweh Shammah – the Lord is present, the Lord is here, the Lord will be there.

Exodus 15:18

18 The Lord will reign forever and ever.

Psalm 55:23

22 Turn (cast) your worries over to the LORD. He will keep you going. He will never let godly (the righteous) people be shaken (be moved).

John 3:15-16

15 that whoever believes in him may have eternal life.
16 “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life.

Jahweh Zidquenu – the Lord is our righteousness, the Lord is strength, the Lord is my righteousness:

Romans 1:16-17

16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel, for it is the power of God for salvation to everyone who believes, to the Jew first and also to the Greek.
17 For in it the righteousness of God is revealed from faith for faith, as it is written, “The righteous shall live by faith.”

Jahweh Tsur – The Lord is my rock:

Psalm 18:1-3

> 1 … I love you, O Lord, my strength.
>
> 2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer, my God, my rock, in whom I take refuge, my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold.
>
> 3 I call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised, and I am saved from my enemies.

3.4.16. Lord – κυριος – kyrios – Lord who exercises power.

Lord, who exercises power, Greek κυριος - Kyrios (ELB 1991 / 2938) carries in itself the following context: owner, as the master of the vineyard and thus the owner of everything. Lord, as a person who rules and commands over someone or something.

Luke 12:43-44

> 43 Blessed is that servant whom his master (κυριος – Kyrios) will find so doing when he comes.
>
> 44 Truly, I say to you, he will set him over all his possessions.

Κυριος - Kyrios - the Lord, has the authority to put you over His house. He also commissions you to rule in His place, that is, He Himself gives you the authority to bind and loose in His name, in the name of Jesus. At the same time, He assures you that what you have bound or loosed here on earth, in this system, will at the same time also remain bound or loosed in the

system that is superior to the system of the elements of this world of ours. This is the absolute promise of authority!

Matthew 18:18

> 18 Truly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be
> bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be
> loosed in heaven.

Furthermore, the name κυριος - Kyrios - "the Lord" is used when Jesus is addressed as the Lord and God with the expression of divine worship. In the healing testimonies in the Gospels, Jesus is addressed as Lord - κυριος - Kyrios, the one who has authority to command.

Matthew 9:27-30

> 27 And as Jesus passed on from there, two blind men followed
> him, crying aloud, “Have mercy on us, Son of David.”
> 28 When he entered the house, the blind men came to him, and
> Jesus said to them, “Do you believe that I am able to do this?”
> They said to him, “Yes, Lord.”
> 29 Then he touched their eyes, saying, “According to your faith
> be it done to you.”
> 30 And their eyes were opened. And Jesus sternly warned them,
> “See that no one knows about it.”

Κυριος - Kyrios - the Lord, as a designation for God, emphasizes the superiority and rule of God as the autocrat and the ruler. In this sense it also stands for Jesus and the Holy Spirit.

1 Corinthians 1:24

24 but to those who are called (you are, because you have listened to the word of His power), both Jews and Greeks, Christ (Christ: make the Word of His power useful for you) the power of God and the wisdom of God.

Christ – Χριστος - christos, as the effective power of God, can be understood by this very well, if you remember the Greek χρηστος - chrestos (ELB 2109 / 5353) - useful, advantageous, helpful, usable; using his goodness. Thus, you can participate in the effectiveness of the power of God only if you use the incarnated Word, the Word of His (God's) power for you.

Start to use the Word for yourself, so it will be helpful and beneficial for you, because thereby you activate the Word itself - the LOGOS. So you participate in the power of God, in His δυναμις - dynamis (ELB. 1921 / 1406) - His authority, His ability and power, which is induced, activated exclusively by use of His (God's) Word. Through this you also gain the wisdom of God and "your thoughts will come to pass."

Ephesians 3:14-21

14 For this reason I bow my knees before the Father (Paul's speech, but now it is your speech),
15 from whom every family (from whom all fatherhood) in heaven and on earth is named,
16 that according to the riches of his glory he may grant you to be strengthened with power through his Spirit in your inner being,

17 so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith—that you, being rooted and grounded in love (with the following contextual paraphrase for a better understanding: only by faith, by your vision, which you hold with absolute confidence, and by the Word of His power on which you stand, you speak freely from your mouth (make useful to you - Christ) and act upon it (agape - the love of God expressed in the Word activated in action). Only in this way will you be firmly grounded and rooted in the practical love of God to realize the scope of His love - agape),
18 may have strength to comprehend with all the saints (saints - those who have given their yes (jesa - holy - yes) to Jesus) what is the breadth and length and height and depth,
19 and to know the love of Christ that surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled with all the fullness of God.
20 Now to him who is able to do far more abundantly than all that we ask or think, according to the power at work within us,
21 to him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations, forever and ever. Amen.

God Himself strengthens you with His Holy Spirit at your base, your inner being, with His power according to the riches of His glory, so that you maintain the certainty that Christ - the Word for your benefit - fills your heart. Thus, you remain rooted and grounded in love (Agape - doing the Word) so that you may realize the scope of Christ's love (using the Word of action) and thus be filled with all the fullness of God. Thus, His power, the power of the Κυριος - Kyrios - the Lord, comes about you.

Now your eyes are opened, enlightened, so that you begin to see the "surpassing greatness of His power" already at work in you. Now you begin to realize that nothing and no one is able to resist this power, because this is the effective power that is only proper to the Lord of Lords. But now you have been endowed with this power in all abundance, just as Jesus was after His resurrection, so that here, in this course of time, you know how to act in Christ's stead, in His authority.

Ephesians 1:19-23

> 19 and what is the immeasurable greatness of his power toward us (in us) who believe, according to the working of his great might
> 20 that he worked in Christ when he raised him from the dead and seated him at his right hand in the heavenly places,
> 21 far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and above every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come.
> 22 And he put all things under his feet and gave him as head over all things to the church,
> 23 which is his body (thus also under your feet, because you belong to His body), the fullness of him who fills all in all. (Bible N. I., 2023)

Ephesians 2:4-10

> 4 But God, being rich in mercy, because of the great love with which he loved us,

5 even when we were dead in our trespasses, made us alive together with Christ (by using His Word in your own here and now) — by grace you have been saved —
6 and raised us up with him and seated us with him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus (in the certainty of His goodness and His Yes to you (Jesus) and the resulting benefit of His Word (Christ)),
7 so that in the coming ages he might show the immeasurable riches of his grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus (in the benefit of His Word and in the certainty of His yes to you).
8 For by grace you have been saved through faith (through the clear vision of your already accomplished salvation from your current distressing circumstances). And this is not your own doing; it is the gift of God (His grace),
9 not a result of works, so that no one may boast.
10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works (you can be prepared for good works only in the absolute certainty of God's goodness and through the benefit of His Word), which God prepared beforehand, that we should walk in them.

Thus, the Lord places you high above every power and might and strength, just as He placed Jesus above everything, independent of space and time!

In Isaiah 44:24-28 and Isaiah 45:1-13 it is pictorially shown what kind of trust your Father has in you, as His anointed one, and how He has already paved your ways, so that you walk straight on them.

Isaiah 44:24-28

> 24 Thus says the Lord, your Redeemer (He, Κυριος - Kyrios, is your Redeemer, your Savior), who formed you from the womb:
> “I am the Lord, who made all things, who alone stretched out the heavens, who spread out the earth by myself,
> 25 who frustrates the signs of liars and makes fools of diviners, who turns wise men back and makes their knowledge foolish (the knowledge based on the Aristotelian system, on the system of elements),
> 26 who confirms the word of his servant (He confirms your Word that now your word is based on His Word) and fulfills the counsel of his messengers, who says of Jerusalem, ‘She shall be inhabited,’ and of the cities of Judah, ‘They shall be built, and I will raise up their ruins’ (your former visions, which you yourself have dropped, seize them anew)!;
> 27 who says to the deep, ‘Be dry; I will dry up your rivers’;
> 28 who says of Cyrus, ‘He is my shepherd, and he shall fulfill all my purpose’; saying of Jerusalem, ‘She shall be built,’ and of the temple, ‘Your foundation shall be laid.’ (but now you are His temple)!”

Isaiah 45:1-13

> 1 Thus says the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus (you are meant), whose right hand I have grasped, to subdue nations before him

(your circumstances will not stand before you by continuing to hinder you) and to lose the belts of kings (your bindings of this system enwrapping you), to open doors before him (before you) that gates may not be closed (the portal to the Throne of Grace, where you get the Yes and the Amen for your visions from Almighty God Himself):

2 “I will go before you (you are meant) and level the exalted places (your mountains, your circumstances slowing you down), I will break in pieces the doors of bronze and cut through the bars of iron (nothing can stop you),

3 I will give you the treasures of darkness and the hoards in secret places, that you may know that it is I, the Lord, the God of Israel, who call you by your name.

4 For the sake of my servant Jacob, and Israel my chosen, I call you by your name, I name you, though you do not know me.

5 I am the Lord, and there is no other, besides me there is no God; I equip you, though you do not know me,

6 that people may know, from the rising of the sun and from the west, that there is none besides me; I am the Lord, and there is no other.

7 I form light and create darkness (In turning toward God - light; and in turning away from Him - darkness. Deuteronomy 30:19: He has set before you two ways, the way of life and light and the way of death and darkness, but the choice is yours); I make well-being and create calamity (so you choose); I am the Lord, who does all these things.

8 “Shower, O heavens, from above, and let the clouds rain down righteousness (by standing on the Word and making use of your promised right to the fulfillment of each of His promises made to you, you will experience blessing to the full); let the earth open, that salvation and righteousness may bear fruit (the fruit of your faith is obtained only by using your right to fulfill the Word that is addressed to you); let the earth cause them both to sprout; I the Lord have created it.

9 “Woe to him who strives with him who formed him, a pot among earthen pots! Does the clay say to him who forms it, ‘What are you making?’ or ‘Your work has no handles’?

10 Woe to him who says to a father, ‘What are you begetting?’ or to a woman, ‘With what are you in labor?’”

11 Thus says the Lord, the Holy One (the only one who continually says yes to you and yours) of Israel, and the one who formed him: “Ask me of things to come; will you command me concerning my children and the work of my hands?

12 I made the earth and created man on it; it was my hands that stretched out the heavens, and I commanded all their host.

13 I have stirred him up in righteousness, and I will make all his ways level; he shall build my city and set my exiles free, not for price or reward,” says the Lord of hosts.

Now the spirit is given to you, the spirit of God, so that you call His promises into existence in His authority, by His power! So, act in the certainty of His goodness to you!

2 Timothy 1:7

7 for God gave us a spirit not of fear (ELB 1908 / 1160) (Greek δειλια – dei-lia - cowardice; despondency (Woxikon d. W., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/mutlosigkeit.php, 2022), insecurity, doubt, worry, uncertainty, sorrow, sagging, melancholy, powerlessness, pessimism, end-time mood), but of power (δυναμις - dynamis - the power of God, which is available to you in the potential mode, so that you may bring it into action by releasing this Word of His power) and love (agape - the Word indeed) and self-control (of a sound mind, spirit of common sense, the spirit of reason; σωφρονισμος - sofronismos (ELB 2084 / 4829) - prudence, common and collected sense, rational thinking. Prudence of the Holy Spirit, which in turn gives and enables others the same spiritual virtue of prudence, so that the right behavior can be recognized. Teaching, instructing to prudence. From σοφια - sophia - wisdom, deriving).

3.4.17. Abba – dear father

The Almighty God, the Ruler over all, the Pantocrator Himself, who carries all that has been said before in Himself, in His name, who is love itself, comes to you and speaks directly into your heart. Just as He once assured David of His protection, over him and his house, assured David and his descendants. He assures you and yours of His fatherhood and His grace forever:

1 Chronicles 17:2.7-14

2 … “Do all that is in your heart, for God is with you.”

7 … ‘Thus says the Lord of hosts, I took you from the pasture, from following the sheep (brought you out of your lowliness), to be prince over my people Israel (through Jesus in you, you have now been appointed king and priest),
8 and I have been with you wherever you have gone and have cut off all your enemies from before you (your negative circumstances that oppress you). And I will make for you a name, like the name of the great ones of the earth.
9 And I will appoint a place for my people Israel and will plant them, that they may dwell in their own place and be disturbed no more (He Himself is a shield to you, all around you). And violent men shall waste them no more, as formerly,
10 … And I will subdue all your enemies (for this action you are now responsible, as His beloved and blessed son, equipped with everything necessary to accomplish it. You are now able to do this in His stead, through His word in your mouth, by speaking the word of His power). Moreover, I declare to you that the Lord will build you a house.
11 When your days are fulfilled to walk with your fathers, I will raise up your offspring after you, one of your own sons, and I will establish his kingdom (this promise is for you and your children, and your children's children).
12 He shall build a house for me, and I will establish his throne forever (He Himself, your Father, is a stronghold to you. To you and yours, even after you).

13 I will be to him (to you) a father, and he (and you) shall be to me a son. I will not take my steadfast love (my grace) from him (from you), as I took it from him who was before you,
14 but I will confirm him (you) in my house and in my kingdom forever, and his throne (your house) shall be established forever.’”

Father in Hebrew as אב - ab - father (ELB 1481 / 1) contains the following content: ancestor, originator. The word most often refers to a biological father, with a focus on his relationship with his son and children. The father has a pedagogical and legal responsibility. In the first 9 chapters of Proverbs, David continually speaks to his son Solomon, instructing him in the wisdom of life. The Word you are reading now goes out from your Father and God through the Holy Spirit directly to you to instruct you in the wisdom of living in love and to assure you of His fatherly love and closeness:

Proverbs 3:1-18

1 My son, do not forget my teaching (my Word), but let your heart keep my commandments (my Word),
2 for length of days and years of life and peace they will add to you.
3 Let not steadfast love and faithfulness forsake you; bind them around your neck; write them on the tablet of your heart.
4 So you will find favor and good success in the sight of God and man.
5 Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding.

6 In all your ways acknowledge him, and he will make straight your paths.

7 Be not wise in your own eyes; fear the Lord (do His Word), and turn away from evil.

8 It will be healing to your flesh and refreshment to your bones.

9 Honor the Lord with your wealth and with the firstfruits of all your produce.

10 Then your barns will be filled with plenty, and your vats will be bursting with wine.

11 My son, do not despise the Lord’s discipline or be weary of his reproof (the education to teach the son the wisdom of life, just what was said before),

12 for the Lord reproves him (He educates in the wisdom of the Word) whom he loves, as a father the son in whom he delights.

13 Blessed is the one who finds wisdom, and the one who gets understanding,

14 for the gain from her is better than gain from silver and her profit better than gold.

15 She is more precious than jewels, and nothing you desire can compare with her.

16 Long life is in her right hand; in her left hand are riches and honor.

17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is a tree of life to those who lay hold of her; those who hold her fast are called blessed.

To activate these promises in your life requires your decisive action - confess your Lord and God as your Father who loves you:

Psalm 89:26-28. 20-24

> 26 He shall cry to me, ‘You are my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation.’
>
> 27 And I will make him the firstborn, the highest of the kings of the earth.
>
> 28 My steadfast love I will keep for him forever, and my covenant will stand firm for him.
>
> Now we describe the contents of the covenant:
>
> 20 I have found David (you are now meant), my servant; with my holy oil I have anointed him (you have been anointed with the Holy Spirit),
>
> 21 so that my hand shall be established with him; my arm also shall strengthen him.
>
> 22 The enemy shall not outwit him; the wicked shall not humble him.
>
> 23 I will crush his foes before him and strike down those who hate him.
>
> 24 My faithfulness and my steadfast love shall be with him, and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

Never forget that you have been anointed - rubbed - with the Holy Spirit, with the Spirit of Almighty God. This Spirit brings you very close to your God, so that the Almighty Ruler of all, now remains your "Papa," your Father who loves you - your Abba (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abba_(Bible), 2022):

Joachim Jeremias supported Luther's translation philologically with his book Abba (1st ed. Göttingen 1966). According to this, the expression was a childish sound form of the Aramaic word for "father" - Ab - similar to the word "Papa" known in many languages. This form is encountered only in the mouth of Jesus, nowhere else in Palestinian sources of that time, so that it is an expression of the special intimacy of Jesus with God and his very own word. (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abba_(Bible), 2022).

Galatians 4:6

6 And because you are sons, God has sent the Spirit of his Son into our hearts, crying, “Abba! Father!”

Romans 8:14-17

14 For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God.
15 For you did not receive the spirit of slavery to fall back into fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption as sons, by whom we cry, “Abba! Father!”
16 The Spirit himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God,
17 and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, provided we suffer (resist the influence of circumstances, endure the hardness) with him in order that we may also be glorified with him.

With the realization that the Almighty God is your Abba, your loving Father, another realization matures in you that you are in reality, steadfastly, sustainably and reliably, His beloved son / daughter; and thus, also the heir of all that He has and all that He is! Only with this realization you will be able, in the authority of your Father, through the power of His Word, to resist energetically your circumstances, the confusion around you, by remaining steadily connected to Him, the living Word, "looking to Jesus."

Luke 12:31-32

> 31 But put God’s kingdom first (strives for). Then those other things will also be given to you (will be added to you).
> 32 ‘Little flock, do not be afraid. Your Father has been pleased to give you the kingdom.

Thus, you have already received the authority of God, so that in the here and now, in His authority, you are able to act as He does, as God does, ruling over your circumstances:

John 3:34-36

> 34 For he whom God has sent utters the words of God, for he gives the Spirit without measure.
> 35 The Father loves the Son and has given all things into his hand.
> 36 Whoever believes in the Son has eternal life; whoever does not obey the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God remains on him.

Galatians 4:6-7

6 And because you are sons, God has sent the Spirit of his Son into our hearts, crying, “Abba! Father!”

7 So you are no longer a slave, but a son, and if a son, then an heir through God.

Thus, you can come to the throne of the Father, to your Abba, at any time, continuously and with any of your problems or concerns, but also with your visions, with the certainty that His "yes" is for you. And all this through Jesus in your heart and by taking hold of His Word and putting it into action. The fruit, your vision, will not fail to come!

John 15:16

16 You did not choose me, but I chose you and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit and that your fruit should abide, so that whatever you ask the Father in my name, he may give it to you.

John 14:12-14

12 “Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever believes in me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will he do, because I am going to the Father.

13 Whatever you ask in my name, this I will do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If you ask anything in my name, I will do it.

John 15:7-8

7 If you abide in me (say Jesus), and my words abide in you, ask whatever you wish, and it will be done for you.

8 By this my Father is glorified, that you bear much fruit and so prove to be my disciples.

1 John 3:1

1 See what kind of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called children of God; and so, we are. The reason why the world does not know us is that it did not know him.

The many other naming of our dear Father (see above), because for the formation of the context that characterizes His goodness, the above execution is more than sufficient (NAME GOD, 2022):

Adonai (Edonai) - Lord, ruler and king.

El Chai - God of life, the living God.

Psalm 36:7-9

7 How precious is your steadfast love (your grace), O God! The children of mankind take refuge in the shadow of your wings.

8 They feast on the abundance of your house, and you give them drink from the river of your delights.

9 For with you is the fountain of life; in your light do we see light.

El Channun - Gracious and merciful God.

El Deah - God of knowledge, God of wisdom.

El Qana - Passionate, zealous God.

The list of His names can never be complete because one can always discover more qualities and characteristics of our Father and His infinite

grace that He has poured out on us in His love for us, according to the riches of His glory.

4. From immaterial to material.

4.1. The structure of thinking - logic

All covenant promises, every single one of the many and great promises of God, yes, every one of His Words, which you find in the Bible as a message addressed to you, belong to you and have already been accomplished!
The only thing that remains is to transfer these yet immaterial objects and problem solutions from the not yet visible, from the not yet materially manifested realm, into your material reality, into your here and now.

The problem with this is our way of thinking, our logic, which imposes its specific thinking algorithms on us.
Since we all have been familiar with material structures and realities since childhood, we are also used to - and accordingly, trained to - regard material reality and exclusively material realities as realistic facts, in other word, the reality and therefore, the truth.

To understand this better, we first need to take a closer look at our way of thinking - our logic.

Logic, as the consequentiality of thinking, ancient Greek λογικὴ τέχνη - logike techne (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Logik, 2022) - thinking art, the procedure of thinking or also the consequentiality of thinking, is generally called “the reasonable reasoning“ and in particular its teaching, as the thinking doctrine.

Logic in our everyday life is and remains immanent (Wiktionary, https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/immanent, 2022) and thus within the action and within the limits of experience and cognition. Logic is intrinsic to the action of the subject, it is inherent.

"In order to understand and assess the logic (Köster P. D., The Logic of Wholeness, 2009, pp. 11 - 12) of an action, we divide it into individual steps. The consistency of individual steps to each other, in relation to the goal of the action, is the parameter according to which we call the action, and thus its immanent structure, logical.
Thus, logic dissects an action (the process of analysis (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Analyse, 2022). Greek ἀνάλυσις - análysis - resolution, is a systematic investigation in which the object under investigation is broken down into its constituent parts (elements). These elements are thereby recorded on the basis of criteria, to be subsequently ordered, examined, and evaluated, in order to subsequently reorder the obtained links in a meaningful way (the process of synthesis (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Synthese, 2022) - Greek - σύνθεσις - sýnthesis - the composition, linkage; generally understood as the union of two or more constituent parts, elements or features into a new, superior entity). Step by step, it (logic) mirrors action.

Thus, logic is a coherent and ordering structure which, on the one hand, is hidden in a meaningful action, and yet reveals itself in it just the same. Thereby, this structure, the course of action, is specifically logical to the achievement of the meaning and goal of this action.

The structure of an action determines how coherent and meaningful, i.e. logical, the action is, as well as the perception accompanying the action. Thus, the action is anchored in reality and does not make merely virtual sense.

An example that Prof. Dr. Köster gives so aptly:

> When asking and searching for a green object, green objects in the environment are specifically perceived in response to the question. Thereby the perception of the shape of the named objects is neglected.

Albert Einstein (Werner, 1988, p. 92) describes this phenomenon as follows:

> Only the theory decides what can be observed.

If the answer of the environment should ever exceed the limits of our given logical, rational structure, it will appear to us irrational and promptly be excluded as an error message.

We may not even notice this process. Since logic is usually not concretely conscious, but hides in our own doing as an apparent matter of course, called “paradigmatic“ ((WIktionary, 2022) meaning: belonging to the

thinking scheme, related to it), it as well as its excluding function, will no longer be consciously perceived.
In other words, we won't know what we secretly exclude unless we have consciously decoded the logical structure proper to us."

Thus, logic refers to the form of action, that is, to the structure, the way of proceeding. Logic is always pragmatic; oriented towards the useful. It emphasizes the sense of facts and the factuality.
An argument is colloquially called "logical" if it appears to be sound, compelling, convincing, plausible, and clear. A logical argument expresses the skill of reasoning.

4.2. Classical logic versus quantum logic

I quote excerpts from a book written by my teacher Prof. Dr. med. Walter Köster, “The logic of wholeness". He undertook to define two seemingly unrelated ways of thinking and acting, and to explain them simply, understandable examples, so that everybody can understand. Thus, the following clarification can take place: according to which logic, that is, according to which procedure, depending on the goal to be achieved, action can and should be taken. (Köster P. D., 2009, p. from page 12 - 17):

Our daily way of thinking, just like the way of thinking in today's medicine and in physics at the end of the 19th century, is essentially shaped by classical logic:
Classical logic assumes strictly localized, i.e. only local events. In technology, this proves very well:

> If the tire of a bicycle suddenly becomes flat, the bell and the pedal remain unaffected. The event is strictly limited to the tire, and only it has to be repaired. The event is strictly local.

In the biological sciences, however, a strict local limitation often seems inappropriate and artificial. After all, non-local events show up here again and again:

> Every gardener knows that a plant reacts to being cut back. Reactively it sprouts more. But the plant will not necessarily sprout exactly at the place where it was cut back. Rather, it responds somewhere in a classically undeterminable location. It responds, but not locally determined. What is decisive is obviously the response itself and not its location. Thus, the plant responds as a whole and not only a localized part.

Physicists know this problem all too well. When they began to discuss the non-local objects of quantum mechanics, they tried to describe quantum theory with the terms of classical physics. With these, however, quantum theory could not be comprehended in spite of all their efforts."
In order to overcome this dead center, we must dare to go down into the depths of our habitual thought structures. To do so, we have to question our old habitual thought structures in order to overcome the usual timidity before the traditional, in medicine as well as in physics.

This is a call to question the old and familiar, also in your life of faith, in order to be able to reflect, through pondering μετα-νοεω - meta-noeo (ELB 2006 / 3205), which has the following contextual meaning: changing one's

mind, biblical - repenting, rethinking, changing one's mind as a result of a realization following an event, through which repentance of the pursued course and a broadened view of past and future events occurs), on the behind - the facade of truth that appears classically logical but in reality merely reflects the momentary, local, and time-bound circumstances, versus the real truth, α-ληθε-ια - a-lethe-ia (ELB 1866 / 222), which the actual constant, load-carrying and reliable reality represents, to recognize, in order to reach thereby into the freedom of the former, your restraining and inhibiting thought and action patterns, as well as traditions. To where only the clarity of the Spirit, the clarity of the Holy Spirit reigns and leads you to a life in the Shalom of God, you and yours.

John 8:31-32

> 31 So Jesus said to the Jews who had believed him (Jesus thereby speaks to those who want to go to school with Him and learn from Him in order to benefit from it in their own lives), “If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples (μαθη-της - mathe-tes (ELB 1998 / 3073): with the contextual meaning: to be a student and a learner. The follower who accepts the teaching passed on to him and adopts it as a guide for his thinking and behavior),
>
> 32 and you will know the truth (α-ληθε-ια – a-lethe-ia), and the truth will set you free.”

I would like to try to clarify the difference between “classical (i.e., Aristotelian, or point) logic“ and “quantum logic (i.e., relational, or holistic logic),“ once again using an example we are all familiar with:

Just think of a relationship between a man and a woman.

Classically, Aristotelian or point-by-point logic, mechanically logically, we have two well-defined objects: a man and a woman, which can always be identified as such, by any observer, regardless of space and time. We need this condition to think classically-logically. That is, selectively, or mechanically-logically considered, this fact that there is a man and a woman is absolutely and completely sufficient to describe the partnership classically-logically, or mechanically.

We name the single objects according to the language of logic as follows: the man as A and the woman as NON-A. This meaning is firmly defined: that the object A is not the object NON-A, and vice versa. Thus, any confusion is impossible.

Schematically it looks as follows. Thus, classically-logically or mechanically the partnership is represented:

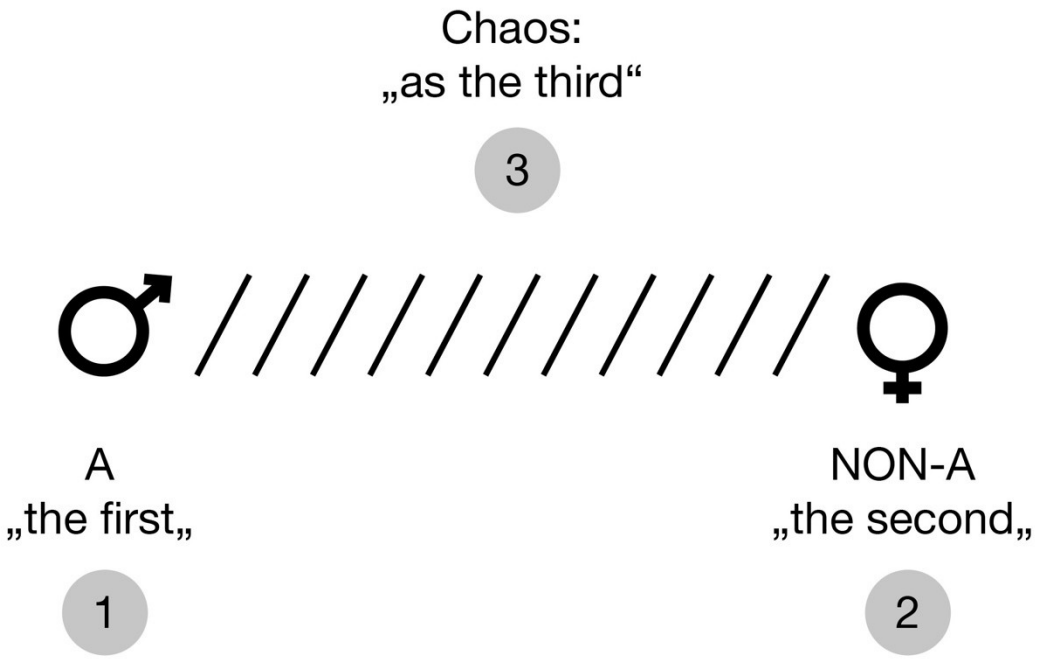

Figure 1: Classically-logically partnership representation

Man, as a fixed object, always remains a man and is called "the first of Aristotle." The woman, as a fixed object, always remains a woman and is called "the second of Aristotle."

There is no misunderstanding at all, because everything further, which we may imagine under this partnership, say, the living relationship with all its beauties, but also adversities, cannot be defined clearly and therefore everything which belongs in this grey area of the relationship, called "the third of Aristotle," was rejected for lack of unambiguity, metaphorically thought as chaos, as the deepest gulch on Peloponnese, the chaos gulch.

The word chaos (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chaos, 2022), Greek χαος - chaos - the vast empty space, denotes, in everyday language, essentially a state of complete disorder or confusion - jumble, and denotes the unpredictability of processes.

Etymologically, the word is related to the Greek verb χαινειν - chaínein - to gape, to yawn, originally meaning something like gaping space, yawning emptiness, the chasm.
The word χαινειν - chaínein is used as the verb yawn. Chaos is connected with the older word chabos and chabos as the "yawning gorge," means, a deep gorge south of the castle of Mycenae in the Peloponnese, comparable to the primeval gorge Ginnungagap, the "yawning chasm" of Norse mythology.

Now, using our example of partnership, it is not difficult to understand why Aristotle (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aristoteles, 2022), as the founder of Classical Logic, probably called the relationship between man and woman, which can neither be grasped nor defined, nor localized in space and time, as "the third of Aristotle." He classified it as muddle in the eyes of a sober and factually thinking observer, as complete confusion. Therefore, he anchored it as "the third" of Classical Logic, i.e., not to be localized, disturbing sober thinking, and discarded it from his model of thinking.
The yawning gap between man and woman was created.
Thus, one profited in the clarity of thinking. The mechanistic thinking was brought into being by it. But the living, the part not fitting into the factual frame, was rejected and thus life itself. The consequences of this way of thinking we observe today in medicine, where the human being plays a smaller and smaller role, and in return the analytics and the mechanistic diagnostics eclipse everything. This is only one example and the consequence of our thinking.

Well, every thinking person understands, of course, that the partnership does not consist only of the fact that there is only one man and one woman. It would be absurd to think so. Surely there is more!
And this “more“ is the interest, Latin inter-esse (Wiktionary, https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/Interesse, 2022), as inter - between and esse - to be, with the meaning as the "interest" - the being in-between. The essential properties of inter-esse are non-locality and timelessness. That is, the inter-esse, in our example, cannot be located exclusively with A - the man, nor exclusively with NON-A - the woman. If one looks at the time aspect in the example of the partnership, then one understands immediately that the time also loses here its objectivity, absoluteness, and therefore, limitation.

Thus, the Inter-Esse - the in-between-being, blows up the basic criteria of our thinking, that is, of classical or mechanical logic.
This is precisely why Aristotle, in his time, rejected the inter-esse, the non-local and the timeless, as chaos from the clear concept of thought, based on unambiguous and clearly definable objects. He had to "think it away" in order to be able to think objectively and selectively, that is, mechanically, unambiguously. History has found its course in the mechanistic, factual patterns of thought - classical logic - and has continued to elaborate these structures of thought, so that we all think and act exclusively mechanically - factually – Aristotelian from the ground up, that is, in the here and now.

We go back to our thought model and complete it schematically with Inter-Esse:

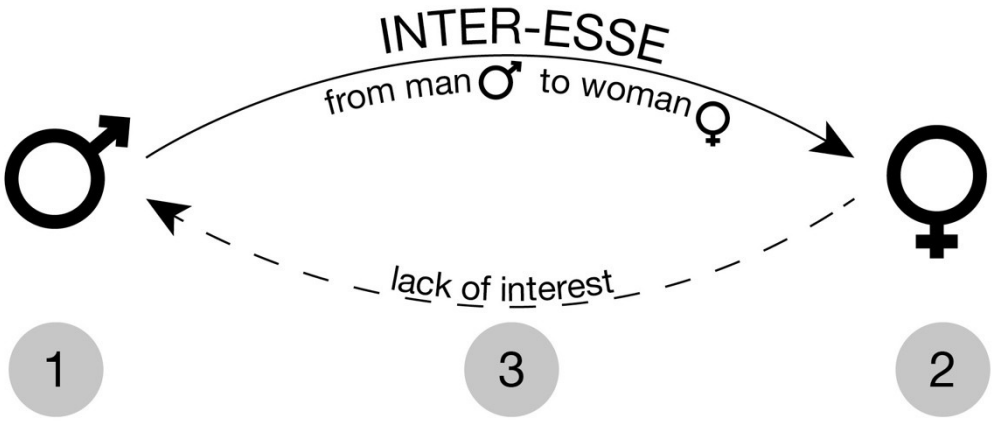

Figure 2: Creation of Inter-Esse

As soon as the inter-esse is built up from the man to the woman, the definite, unidirectional relationship is formed. We speak of a "bond" (LEO, 2022), to be understood as a connection, obligation, promise, attachment, agreement.

This is exactly what we experience in reality, because all these nouns merely describe everything that the directional inter-esse contains in itself.

> But the unidirectional inter-esse is far from sufficient to experience and live out the peace and happiness of partnership, that is, love.

The term "unidirectional" includes the following context, which best describes the lack of understanding and the resulting suffering from a lack of communication, (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unidirektional, 2022):

Unidirectional or simplex means "only in one direction" (Latin unus = "one"). The term is used, among other things, in communication

technology, as unidirectional (data) communication. It is understood to mean that communication between two participants is not bidirectional (in both directions), but that a communication participant only sends data in one direction (in our example) to another recipient. This also means that no return channel is available via which the receiver could inform the sending subscriber whether the message was received correctly, in order to be able to initiate the repetition of a failed transmission, for example.

If the inter-esse remains only unidirectional, one-sided, and there is no answer, no "back channel," the reciprocation from the corresponding inter-esse, the situation, as far as the partnership is concerned, is not only experienced as deficient and unsatisfactory, but there is great suffering for the person concerned. Everyone can understand this, if one thinks back to the past years, or the years of youth.

In order to live out the full-fledged partnership it is indispensable that the inter-esse, which starts from the first object (in our example - the man), is answered by the opposite (in our example - the woman) with the formation of equal inter-esse. Thus, the bidirectional inter-essence is absolutely indispensable for the functioning partnership:

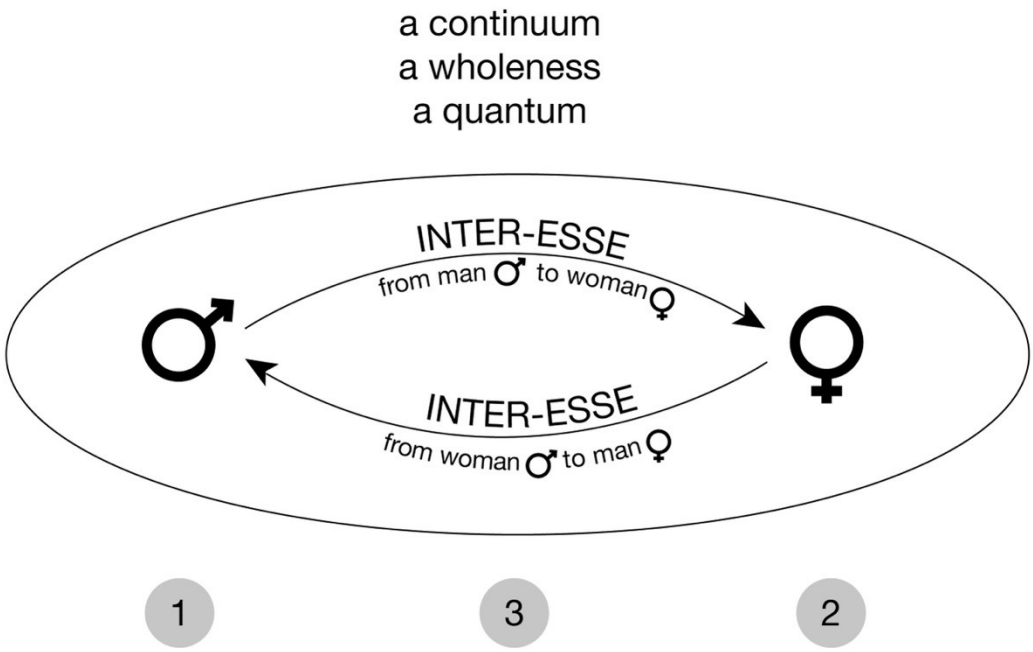

Figure 3: Quantum model

In the same moment when the Inter-Esse of the second object (in our example - the woman) arises in the direction of the first object and is formed, meaning the answering "Bond," as the second "Bond," is formed, in that same moment the Inter-Esse - the in-between-being, by the formation of the second "Bond," has completed itself. Thus, "the third of Aristotle," bidirectional Inter-Esse, was formed, whereby a new continuum (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kontinuum_(physics), 2022): latin: continuus – contiguous; denotes something which follows one another uninterruptedly, without gaps was created.

A wholeness was created, which maintains the uninterrupted and gapless informative exchange between two objects (in our example between the man and the woman). A new quantum, consisting of the First, the Second and the Third, as the Inter-Esse, has emerged. By including Aristotle's third, the inter-esse, which has already been discarded from our thinking,

the partnership gains life. A living relationship becomes possible only by it. Thus, from the "dead," incoherent factuality, through the enlivening of the non-local and non-time-related inter-esse, a living continuum, dazzling in all colors of the rainbow (of light), a new coherent wholeness - a quantum - emerged (Köster P. D., The Logic of Wholeness, 2009, p. page 23 - 24):

> In 1899 Max Plank established the physical existence of interrelated wholes, which he called quantum. Therefore, the logic of wholeness is called quantum logic.
>
> The quantum or wholes are more than the sum of their parts.
>
> The inversion of this property is easier to understand: if wholes decompose into individual parts and thus become merely the sum, you lose something essential (which constituted the essence of the former wholeness).
>
> Thus, the wholeness is to be understood as the sum plus something essential – the inter-esse.
>
> And the sum, as the wholeness minus something essential.
>
> (Köster P. D., The Logic of Wholeness, 2009, p. page 23 - 24)

Referring to our example, this means the following:
The wholeness of the partnership, the living relationship, consists relationally-logically, quantum-logically seen not in the simple addition of man and woman, which would correspond to the sum of the given objects, but in the inflaming, growing, and lasting inter-esse, which awakens the previously "dead" summation to the living wholeness and thus, to life. The inter-esse, as the "third of Aristotle," the spatially and temporally unfixable, is the essence that describes the essence of the newly emerged wholeness, the newly emerged quantum, and calls this from death into

life. Thus, a living wholeness can neither be described nor understood classically-logically, or even mechanically. Because for this, the "third," the Inter-Esse, as the absolute precondition, is absolutely needed.

The sum is to be understood as a simple addition of the arbitrary unconnected objects (no matter which man, no matter which woman). Here, any relationship, any inter-esse between the individual objects is missing. The essence, that which decisively shapes the essence of the partnership as a wholeness and constitutes its liveliness is not, or no longer, present. Thus, the wholeness is non-existent; dead. But purely from a mechanical perspective, i.e. classically-logically, nothing has changed here, purely materially speaking. But the esse-nce has gotten lost - the inter-esse, the "third." Thus, the wholeness has disintegrated into its factual components and has lost its life, its liveliness.
The loss of inter-esse, that which constitutes life, we know best, as physicians (Köster P. D., 2009, p. page 24):

> The life is lost if one disassembles a living thing into its components.
>
> The sum of the living organism, for example that from head + trunk + arms + legs, is, before and after dismantling into the individual parts, the same.
>
> The wholeness, however, is no longer graspable and lost afterwards. The human being is dead.
>
> Up to now the doctors could not grasp this loss logically. What is life in fact? What exactly is its loss?
>
> Death is more than the modulation of life, more than one of many chemical reactions. Every human being is aware of this.

> But the fundamental difference cannot be well grasped with classical logic. (Köster P. D., 2009, p. page 24)

4.3. Hierarchy of wholes – quantum hierarchy.

As a reminder: the wholeness is described by the "first" and the "second" component just like the sum, but the sum lacks the inter-esse and thus the esse-nce. The "third," as in the inter-esse, describes the relationship and therefore every living wholeness, whether it is on the molecular (the single cell), submolecular (atomic) level, or on the macroscopic level, with the description of the cooperation of organs in a single individual, but also up to further macrocosmic conditions, the connections and the relationships on the planetary level, as well as up to intergalactic connections.

> Nils Bohr writes: "If we ... are able to advance the investigation of the functioning of living things as far as that of atomic phenomena, we should hardly expect to encounter other regularities than in inorganic matter. (Köster P. D., 2009, p. page 25)

Hierarchy is imperative to life.

(Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hierarchie, 2022): ancient Greek ἱεραρχία - hierarchia, composed of ἱερός - hieros - sacred and ἀρχή - arche (SCM R.Brockhaus, 2010, p. 1888 / 738), as the beginning, cause, origin. But it is also to be understood as the end, outermost point. Furthermore, with the meaning of power, government, rule, and authority, which a leader - αρχηγος - archegos possesses and as the beginner,

founder, first and supreme ruler, as well as the originator, so also the originator of faith.

Here, the exercised dominion is understood exclusively in the original sense as it is described in Genesis 1:26-28, that is, endowed with the love and wisdom of God and thus aware of the responsibility to rule over God's creation:

Genesis 1:26-28

> 26 Then God said, “Let us make man in our image, after our likeness. And let them have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over the livestock and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth.”
>
> 27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.
>
> 28 And God blessed them (He equipped human beings with everything necessary so that they could fulfill their task - to rule, to reign according to His ideas - in love). And God said to them, “Be fruitful and multiply and fill the earth and subdue it, and have dominion (!!!) over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over every living thing that moves on the earth (about your circumstances)..”

Looking at the human body, we can easily see that everything in us is subordinated to this hierarchy of love and life. Every smallest cell is hierarchically summarized in a "total organ." Furthermore, the individual organs are hierarchically summarized in an organism - namely the human being. Further, the individual humans form larger wholes – quantum - the

families, which are summarized for their part into larger hierarchical structures, like villages or urban and further rural wholes - quantum. This hierarchical ladder can be traced over the continuing ever larger wholes - quantum, over our solar system and over the connections of the intergalactic wholes, which are still almost unknown to us, up to the quantum superior of all - the Almighty God, the creator of the heavens (hence, the creator of the cosmos) and the earth, your Father loving you above all, whose name - יהוה - is JHWH and who has already given you His "grace for grace" and longs for a living relationship with you.

Only consider that this quantum, which is superior to everything, like every living wholeness, consists of three components, which are described within the biblical trinity. These components are well known to you: Father (as "the first"), Son (as "the second"), and the Holy Spirit (as the inter-esse, "the third," the esse-nce of this wholeness).

4.4. Schematic representation of a whole – a quantum

We proceed didactically and tie in with our last scheme. But first we consider the geometric representation of an ellipse (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ellipse, 2022):

> Ellipses in geometry are special closed oval curves (by stretching apart the center of a circle in a plane, one obtains two foci and thus the spatial extension between the two foci, an ellipse). An illustrative definition uses the property that the sum of the distances of an ellipse point from two given points, the

foci, is the same for all points. If the foci are identical, you get a circle (if you put the foci back together, the ellipse shrinks to a circle with a focal or center point). (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ellipse, 2022)

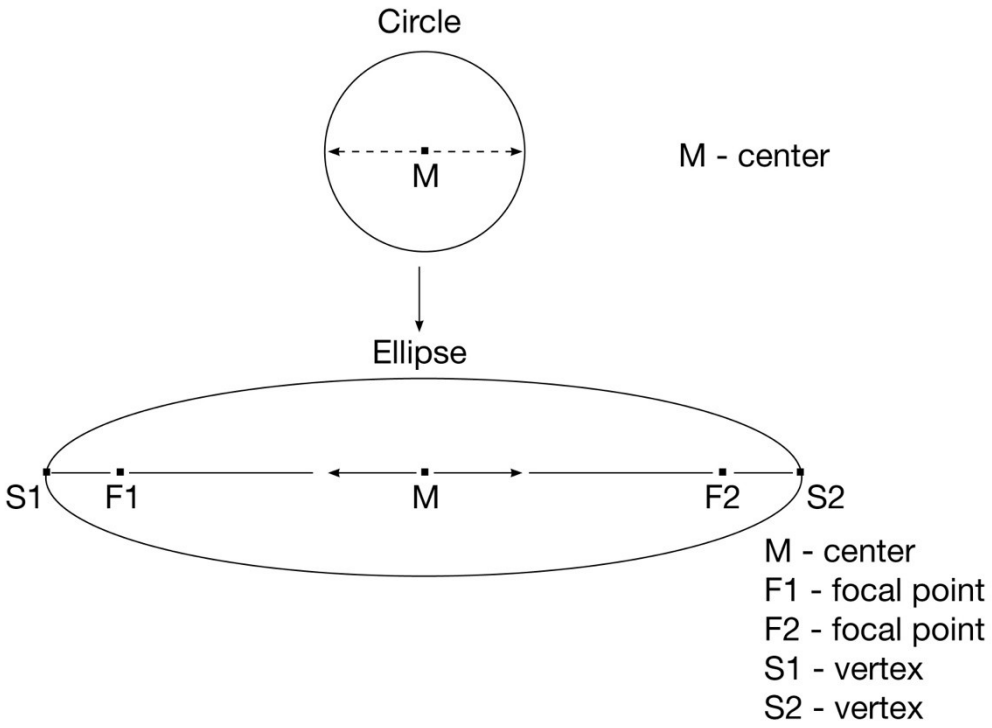

Figure 4: From circle to ellipse

Referring to our example with the partnership, the focal point F1 resembles our object A (the man, the "First of Aristotle") and the focal point F2 resembles the object NON-A (the woman, the "Second of Aristotle"). The extension between the two foci F1 and F2 is the space extending between them, which corresponds to the inter-esse (the "Third of Aristotle").

With the existing inter-esse between A and NON-A (in our example between man and woman) the following can be observed: the further the individual foci F1 and F2 move away from each other, the greater distance is built up between the individual foci. Thus, the inter-esse (the extension

between the two foci) increases directly proportional to the increasing distance between these foci. Thus, the inter-esse increases with the increase of the distance between the foci (what we can observe in every living partnership: the greater the spatial distance built up between the man and the woman, the more intense the relationship is. The inter-esse, the force for reunion between the two, often experienced and described as longing for the partner).
Mathematically, the inter-esse expresses at the same time the centripetal force, which is directed to the center of the ellipse and ensures that the two objects of our example (man and woman) cannot move away from each other endlessly.

Another consideration, which underlines and proves the correctness, closeness, to reality, and the stringency of the schematic considerations presented here for the consideration of the wholes, aka, quantum, is this: We remember the schematic representation of the wholeness - the quantum, with the three indispensable components: the first and the second, namely the individual objects, which are placed in our scheme with the ellipse at the position of the focal points F1 and F2 and described in our example as the partnership between the man and the woman. The esse-ntial that defines the wholeness and brings it into being is the third - the inter-esse – the being in-between that builds up between both focal points, in our example between the man and the woman. This is as long as this inter-esse is maintained on both sides, represented by the two bonds, the wholeness described by it exists as a quantum.

But what happens if one of the objects in our example, the man or the woman, withdraws his/her interest (inter-esse) in their counterpart and shifts it elsewhere?
At the same moment the inter-esse is taken back by one of the objects (in our example, by the man or by the woman) and shifted elsewhere, at that same moment our wholeness breaks in two, because the connecting inter-esse that kept the esse-nce of this once existent wholeness alive is no longer existent and thus no longer alive. The wholeness once dazzling with life and joy, the quantum, is no longer existent, in other words, dead, because of the removal of interest. The relationship, the wholeness, the living partnership thus ceases to exist.

An insurmountable gulf, a rift, is formed between the once closely connected objects, the man and the woman.
Another image for this: please think of an island, which now, through a collapse in the middle caused by an "earthquake" - an image for the crisis between man and woman forms an abyssal chasm now fills with water, causing it to lose its existence as a complete whole island. The emergence of a gap – “sund“ (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belte_und_Sunde, 2022): a “sund,“ in the Baltic Sea area and in Norway, is a narrow sea strait or its narrowest part, that causes a rift (a gap) in the former unity. Process of separation has taken place. Many of these “sunds“– gaps - are named after the island that separates them from the mainland or a larger neighboring island) leads to the formation of two islands that are now no longer contiguous. There is no longer any relationship between them. The wholeness, the quantum, has forfeited its existence for lack of the no longer existing

inter-esse. Only the disconnected objects, the A and the NON-A remain, but the life and the living has already left this wholeness. The covenant of the life breaks.

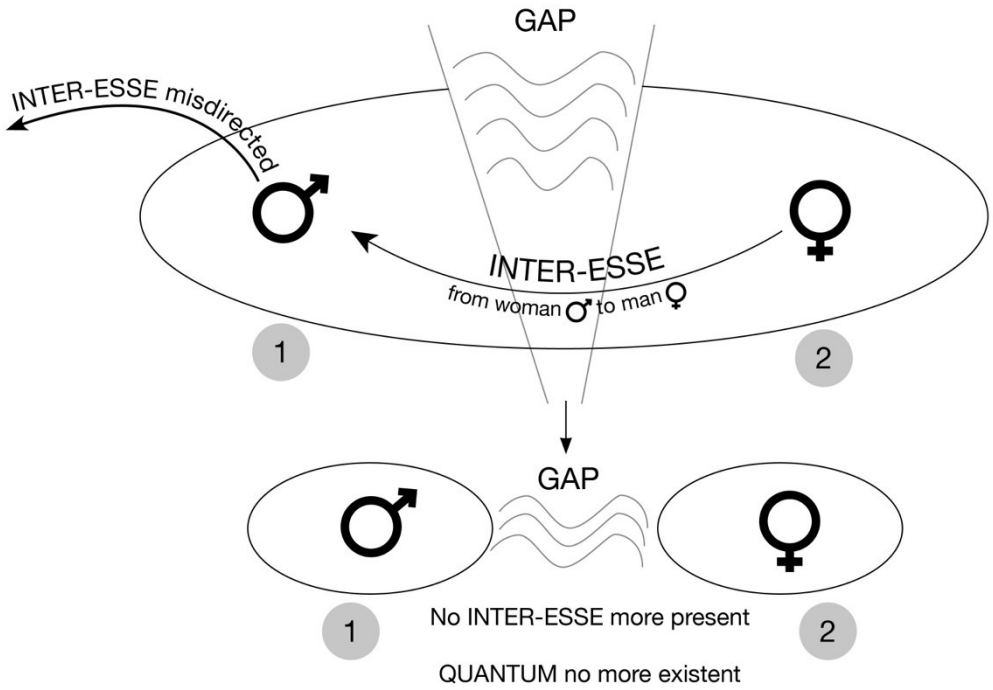

Figure 5: Gap in wholeness

4.5. The human being, as the wholeness – the quantum, in the schematic representation.

Now we make a further consideration:

The three components that describe a human being as a whole are the body (or flesh), the soul, and the spirit.

We first consider what the Word of God means by each component.

4.5.1. The flesh - σαρξ – sarx

The flesh, Greek σαρξ - sarx (ELB 2064 / 4398) with the following context: flesh as human body, the corrupted human nature with its desires, passions, and strivings.

Romans 7:18-19

> 18 For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh. For I have the desire to do what is right, but not the ability to carry it out.
> 19 For I do not do the good I want, but the evil I do not want is what I keep on doing.

Romans 8:5-8

> 5 For those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit set their minds on the things of the Spirit.
> 6 For to set the mind on the flesh is death, but to set the mind on the Spirit is life and peace.
> 7 For the mind that is set on the flesh is hostile to God, for it does not submit to God’s law (to His word); indeed, it cannot.

The flesh - σαρξ - sarx continually opposes the spirit. Here again is reminder of the works of the flesh:

Galatians 5:13-26

> 13 For you were called to freedom, brothers. Only do not use your freedom as an opportunity for the flesh (to get involved again in circumstances and in the uninhibited living out of our

carnal, anti-divine qualities), but through love (agape - the Word in action) serve one another.

14 For the whole law is fulfilled in one word: “You shall love (agapeo - doing the Word), your neighbor as yourself (learn to use the Word in your life, and then encourage your neighbor with the Word that is of use to him).”

15 But if you bite and devour one another, watch out that you are not consumed by one another (focal point F1 and focal point F2. Through communicating in love, having the inter-esse for each other, through which a living unity arises. But through rejecting each other, biting and fighting, the living inter-esse expires and the once living unity dies. It goes even further, that the units once belonged together, the A and Non-A, begin to fight each other and finally destroy each other).

16 But I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not gratify the desires of the flesh.

17 For the desires of the flesh are against the Spirit, and the desires of the Spirit are against the flesh, for these are opposed to each other, to keep you from doing the things you want to do.

18 But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are evident: sexual immorality, impurity, sensuality,

20 idolatry, sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, rivalries, dissensions, divisions,

21 envy, drunkenness, orgies, and things like these. I warn you, as I warned you before, that those who do such things will not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience,
kindness, goodness, faithfulness,
23 gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law.
24 And those who belong to Christ Jesus have crucified the flesh
with its passions and desires.
25 If we live by the Spirit, let us also keep in step with the Spirit.
26 Let us not become conceited, provoking one another,
envying one another.

The decision to dwell in the flesh, and thus in the material, in the already formed, inevitably leads to decay, because in it there no further perspective; it is, after all, the already created accomplished, the material, which will inevitably materially decay.

In contrast, the alignment with the spirit with that which is not yet visible, with that which you have chosen from the Word as your own vision, has the positive perspective of growth and thus this "spirit alignment" extends into the future, into life.
This decision - making applies to all areas of life, as well as to your seed, which you sow in confidence of the corresponding harvest into the "good soil."

Attached is an algorithm that aligns with your tomorrow and determines your present seed, that is, your fruit tomorrow toward life and not toward death.
Galatians 6:7-8

7 Do not be deceived: God is not mocked, for whatever one sows, that will he also reap.

8 For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life (life in the here and now according to His order: always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound only through the continuous (ai-on – online) relationship with Jesus, with His Word, with Logos).

Further, the flesh as σαρξ - sarx denotes our weak, lapsed body in terms of our present weak and perishable state, as well as the perishability of our present body. Likewise, the quality of our entire fallen nature, therefore subject to corruption, in which sin (separation from God) reigns. Man attained this state after the transfer of power, after the unconscious handover of his blessings to the devil. This happened by his turning away from the Father, from the Word of life, and a turning to the word of lies, to the word of death. Thereby the spirit of death obtained the right to displace the spirit of life. Thus, his descendants and the following generations inherited the spirit of death.

Genesis 6:11-12

11 Now the earth was corrupt in God’s sight, and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God saw the earth, and behold, it was corrupt, for all flesh had corrupted their way on the earth.

The flesh as σαρξ - sarx is equated to the material aspect, which corresponds to the system of elements, that is, to the algorithms of the

material system and thus to the structures of classical logic, also subordinating itself to these regularities.

This is our daily life as we know it. In Greek it is understood as βιος - bios (ELB 1898 / 971), which contextually means: the external manifestations such as the duration, the means (as subsistence, the belongings, earthly possessions) and the nature of life. (Woxikon d. W., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/list.php, 2022). Cunning, skillful deception, subtlety, bluff, empty posturing, deceit, eyewash, manipulation, opinion-making, hypocrisy).

In Luke 8:14 the βιος - bios is described as worries, riches, and seductions accompanying earthly life, which stifle the real, spiritual life:

Luke 8:14

> 14 And as for what fell among the thorns (here Jesus describes the seed that fell among the thorns, which was, under the influence of the "flesh," which did not fall on fertile ground), they are those who hear (the Word), but as they go on their way they are choked by the cares and riches and pleasures of life (amusements, socials, festivities, drinking parties), and their fruit does not mature.

And in 1 John 2:15-17 the system of the world, the system of the "flesh," is described with the factors driving it and their limitation in time.

1 John 2:15-17

> 15 Do not love the world (the system surrounding you with its machinations) or the things in the world (what belongs to this system of elements). If anyone loves the world (attached to material consumption - the love of money), the love of the

Father (αγαπη - agape (ELB 1855 / 25): putting the Word of life into action) is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world — the desires of the flesh and the desires of the eyes and pride of life (the grandstanding, boasting, non-acceptance of the Word) — is not from the Father but is from the world (from the ruler of this material system - from the cosmokrator, the kakos).

17 And the world is passing away along with its desires, but whoever does the will of God (using His Word in one's own life, living according to it, that is, the love - agape of the Father; putting His Word into practice in one's own life) abides forever.

And one more semantic excursion as a continuing thought on the subject of flesh as σαρξ - sarx: The final destination of all flesh is death and decay. Genesis 3:19

19 By the sweat of your face you shall eat bread, till you return to the ground, for out of it you were taken; for you are dust, and to dust you shall return.”

The Greek word σαρξ - sarx, already carries this understanding, because if you exchange the last letter of the Greek word - ξ - to a German - g - you get the "final destination," the final abode of all flesh, namely the German „Sarg“ - coffin!

Σαρξ - sarx - flesh, is synonymously compared with the Greek σωμα - soma (ELB 2083 / 4817) and carries in itself the following context: body,

the living body, the dead body of the corpse, church of God as the body of Christ.

The distinction of body - σωμα - soma, soul - ψυχη - psyche and spirit - πευμα – pneuma, is clearly emphasized in 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24

> 23 Now may the God of peace himself sanctify you completely,
> and may your whole spirit and soul and body be kept blameless
> at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.
> 24 He who calls you is faithful; he will surely do it.

It is important to emphasize that this anthropological distinction of the three components of a human being, namely spirit, soul, and body, do not allow any separation. These three terms do not denote the three parts of man, but a whole man.

Man does not have σωμα - soma, but he is σωμα - soma. Because man is σωμα - soma, he can get in contact with other people and the material things in this material world. Therefore, he can have influence on this material world. Because man is σωμα - soma, he himself can have a formative influence on his environment. But at the same time, he is at the mercy of foreign powers: as a slave of desires, or also of transitoriness and death.

Apostle Paul teaches to understand the bodies of Christians as members of Christ, as a temple of the Holy Spirit. Here the hierarchical division of the individual wholes - quanta into a greater wholeness - quantum is described.

1 Corinthians 6:15-20

15 Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ? Shall I then take the members of Christ and make them members of a prostitute (of the flesh)? Never! (This is the decision to be made: to life - looking to Jesus, abiding in His Word; or to death - turning away from Jesus to material realities).

16 Or do you not know that he who is joined to a prostitute (the world, the circumstances) becomes one body with her (arrests himself in it)? For, as it is written, “The two will become one flesh (the two will become one through the corresponding inter-esse - a wholeness, a quantum).”

17 But he who is joined to the Lord (which ties inter-esse to the Lord), becomes one spirit with him (tie your inter-esse to Jesus, to the living Word, so, you and your house will live).

18 Flee from sexual immorality. Every other sin a person commits is outside the body, but the sexually immoral person sins against his own body.

19 Or do you not know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit within you, whom you have from God? You are not your own,

20 for you were bought with a price. So, glorify God in your body (in a mirror image you and your body are glorified).

Through the bodily existence of Christians and the church, God Himself is at work in this world. Thus, God Almighty cannot do anything without your action in His Word. He, your Father, needs you as His right hand, which He Himself supports, strengthens, and guides.

Because man is σωμα - soma, so sexuality is his essential characteristic. The union of man and woman into one body reflects the mystery and connectedness of Christ with His church, as His bride. In this, the active inter-esse becomes absolutely primary:

Ephesians 5:21-33

> 21 submitting to one another out of reverence for Christ (by living the Word of Christ in your relationship, the living Word should serve as the motor for the inter-esse between the two of you, so love will remain alive in your midst).
> 22 Wives, submit to your own husbands, as to the Lord (in the certainty of the husband's absolute love toward his own wife, just as Jesus lived His love toward you, to the extreme, even to death, to save His "bride").
> 23 For the husband is the head of the wife even as Christ is the head of the church, his body, and is himself its Savior (this is the absolute requirement for every husband, which no one can fulfill absolutely, but this love must be recognized by every man so that he realizes how he should love and honor his own wife, for this is exactly what God Himself expects of him, as the head).
> 24 Now as the church submits to Christ, so also wives should submit in everything to their husbands (to subordinate oneself to love itself in its absolute form is not difficult, because exactly this longing lies deeply anchored in every human being).
> 25 Husbands, love your wives, as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her,

26 that he might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the
washing of water with the word,
27 so that he might present the church to himself in splendor,
without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, that she might be holy
and without blemish.
28 In the same way husbands should love their wives as their
own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself.
29 For no one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and
cherishes it, just as Christ does the church,
30 because we are members of his body.
31 “Therefore a man shall leave his father and mother and hold
fast to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh.”
32 This mystery is profound, and I am saying that it refers to
Christ and the church.
33 However, let each one of you love his wife as himself, and let
the wife see that she respects her husband.

4.5.2. The soul - ψυχη – psyche

We turn now to the second component of the human being - the soul, Greek ψυχη - psyche (ELB 2112 / 5400) by which life is understood. The ψυχη - psyche - soul, as seat and carrier of life, the living being.

It is derived from the Hebrew נפש - napas - soul, life, living being. Besides the basic meaning: breath, throat, gullet, it stands for desire, greed, hunger for what one desires, wish, will, and the inclination of a person in movement towards something.

The orientation of the נפש - napas towards God, as a longing for communion with God, is to be described as hope, the absolute confidence in His mercy (His salvation) and His grace, as well as the hunger and thirst for His living Word.

Psalm 42:1 - 2

> 1 … As a deer pants for flowing streams, so pants my soul for you, O God.
>
> 2 My soul thirsts for God, for the living God. When shall I come and appear before God?

The refreshed soul - נפש - napas rejoices and offers praise to God.

Psalm 16:7 – 11

> 7 I bless the Lord who gives me counsel; in the night also my heart instructs me.
>
> 8 I have set the Lord always before me; because he is at my right hand, I shall not be shaken.
>
> 9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my whole being (soul - נפש – napas) rejoices; my flesh also dwells secure.
>
> 10 For you will not abandon my soul to Sheol, or let your holy (it is you) one see corruption.
>
> 11 You make known to me the path of life; in your presence there is fullness of joy; at your right hand are pleasures forevermore.

נפש - napas contains a further meaning: to draw breath, to breathe again, to recover.

Psalm 94:17 - 19

17 If the Lord had not been my help, my soul would soon have lived in the land of silence.

18 When I thought, “My foot slips,” your steadfast love (your grace), O Lord, held me up.

19 When the cares of my heart are many, your consolations cheer my soul.

The Hebrew נפש - napas denotes the whole person. Life in contrast to death and dying. Saving life. Preserving life.

Psalm 121

1 A Song of Ascents. I lift up my eyes to the hills. From where does my help come?

2 My help comes from the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

3 He will not let your foot be moved; he who keeps you will not slumber.

4 Behold, he who keeps Israel will neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord is your keeper; the Lord is your shade on your right hand.

6 The sun shall not strike you by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The Lord will keep you from all evil; he will keep your life.

8 The Lord will keep your going out and your coming in from this time forth and forevermore.

Now let's go back to the Greek context of the soul as ψυχη - psyche: this expresses the vitality of man, which is represented in his striving and

willingness, and in his feelings and moods, such as joy, cheerfulness versus sorrow; bravery versus fear; love, and devotion versus bitterness.

ψυχη - psyche - soul, according to Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia, is defined as follows:

> The psyche (ancient Greek ψυχη - psyche - soul) refers to the totality of all mental characteristics and personality traits of an individual or specifically a human being. It contains feeling, thinking and all individual mental abilities, thus also among other things the thinking ability, learning ability, emotions, perception, sensation, empathy, knowledge, intuition or motivation. In addition, dreams are also associated with the ψυχη - psyche - soul.
>
> In short, the ψυχη - psyche - soul includes the totality of all emotional and mental processes in humans. (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psyche, 2022)

With σομα ψυχικοη - soma psychikon (ELB 2113 / 5401), the natural, physical, or soul body is described, which belongs to a life in this material world. Thus, σομα ψυχικοη - soma psychikon - the soulish body belongs to the unredeemed, natural soul, corresponding to thinking and feeling, which is exercised in this natural, materially afflicted life, and is opposed to the spiritual or redeemed inner man (see below).

Σομα ψυχικοη - soma psychikon - the psychic body is the point of attack for the devil and sin, determined and influenced by man who has fallen away from God and his goings-on. In the material reality, it is described as

"natural," "sensual," or "earthly minded." Always referring to the quality inherent in the sinful world that has fallen away from God.

In contrast to σομα πνευματικοη - soma pneumatikon - spiritual body, which belongs to God's new creation and is imperishable (see later).

Ψυχη - psyche - soul is subject to external influences and thus prone to fall from one extreme to the other. Doubt is at home here. Thus, the ψυχη - psyche - soul is compared to a wave in the sea that is moved back and forth by the opinions of others and by external circumstances, as by a wind (an image for the spirit working).

James 1:5-8

> 5 If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask God, who gives generously to all without reproach, and it will be given him.
> 6 But let him ask in faith, with no doubting, for the one who doubts is like a wave of the sea that is driven and tossed by the wind.
> 7 For that person must not suppose that he will receive anything from the Lord;
> 8 he is a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways.

A living impulse and driving force for the ψυχη - psyche - soul is the Word of God, which assures length of days, wealth, and honor, as well as life in God's peace, in His shalom, surrounded by His shield of grace.

Psalm 3:4

> 3 But you, O Lord, are a shield about me (all around me), my glory, and the lifter of my head.

Proverbs 3:13–18

13 Blessed is the one who finds wisdom, and the one who gets understanding,

14 for the gain from her is better than gain from silver and her profit better than gold.

15 She is more precious than jewels, and nothing you desire can compare with her.

16 Long life is in her right hand; in her left hand are riches and honor.

17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is a tree of life to those who lay hold of her; those who hold her fast are called blessed.

Psalm 19:8-11

7 The law (the Word) of the Lord is perfect, reviving the soul; the testimony (the Word) of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple;

8 the precepts (the Word) of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart; the commandment (the performance of the Word) of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes;

9 the fear of the Lord (the Word indeed) is clean, enduring forever; the rules (the algorithms of the Word) of the Lord are true, and righteous (His Word is your right) altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb.

Psalm 23:1-3

> 1 A Psalm of David. The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want (I will want for nothing: because I always have enough of everything).
> 2 He makes me lie down in green pastures. He leads me beside still waters.
> 3 He restores my soul. He leads me in paths of righteousness for his name’s sake.

But what happens if your ψυχη - psyche - soul turns away from the Living Word, from God himself? You will find yourself in a space contrary to the Shalom of God, where you and yours have been all sufficient in everything. You are bound to enter the path of the curse with the final destination: "Dead End." As soon as you lend your ear to your circumstances, as soon as you begin to look at your circumstances threatening you, that is, to validate them, you have already fallen off the living path and sunk into the mire of the world where there seems to be no hope of escape. But even in this situation, you must always lift up your head anew and look to Jesus.

Psalm 31:10-25

> 9 Be gracious to me, O Lord, for I am in distress; my eye is wasted from grief; my soul and my body also.
> 10 For my life is spent with sorrow, and my years with sighing; my strength fails because of my iniquity, and my bones waste away.

11 Because of all my adversaries I have become a reproach,
especially to my neighbors, and an object of dread to my
acquaintances; those who see me in the street flee from me.
12 I have been forgotten like one who is dead; I have become
like a broken vessel.
13 For I hear the whispering of many— terror on every side! —
as they scheme together against me, as they plot to take my
life.
14 But I trust in you, O Lord; I say, “You are my God.”
15 My times are in your hand; rescue me from the hand of my
enemies and from my persecutors!
16 Make your face shine on your servant; save me in your
steadfast love!
17 O Lord, let me not be put to shame, for I call upon you; let
the wicked be put to shame; let them go silently to Sheol.
18 Let the lying lips be mute, which speak insolently against the
righteous in pride and contempt.
19 Oh, how abundant is your goodness, which you have stored
up for those who fear you (who follow your Words) and worked
for those who take refuge in you, in the sight of the children of
mankind!
20 In the cover of your presence you hide them from the plots of
men; you store them in your shelter from the strife of tongues.
21 Blessed be the Lord, for he has wondrously shown his
steadfast love (his grace) to me when I was in a besieged city.

22 I had said in my alarm, “I am cut off from your sight.” But
you heard the voice of my pleas for mercy when I cried to you
for help.
23 Love the Lord, all you his saints (who has said “yes” to Him)!
The Lord preserves the faithful but abundantly repays the one
who acts in pride.
24 Be strong, and let your heart take courage, all you who wait
for the Lord!

Thus, healing and life for the ψυχη - psyche - soul remains the position on the living Word, as well as the praise and the thanks you give to the Father, the Almighty God, for the fact that He has already accomplished your visions and assured His "yes" to you for them.

Psalm 146

1 Praise the Lord! Praise the Lord, O my soul!
2 I will praise the Lord as long as I live; I will sing praises to my
God while I have my being.
3 Put not your trust in princes, in a son of man, in whom there is
no salvation.
4 When his breath departs, he returns to the earth; on that very
day his plans perish.
5 Blessed is he whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in
the Lord his God,
6 who made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that is in them,
who keeps faith forever;
7 who executes justice for the oppressed, who gives food to the
hungry. The Lord sets the prisoners free;

8 the Lord opens the eyes of the blind. The Lord lifts up those who are bowed down; the Lord loves the righteous.
9 The Lord watches over the sojourners; he upholds the widow and the fatherless, but the way of the wicked he brings to ruin.
10 The Lord will reign forever, your God, Zion, to all generations. Praise the Lord!

So, take hold of the Word and make it your immovable foundation on which your soul can rest.

Jeremiah 6:16

16 Thus says the Lord: “Stand by the roads, and look, and ask for the ancient paths, where the good way is; and walk in it, and find rest for your souls…

4.5.3. Spirit – πνευμα - pneuma

Now we turn to the third component of the human being - the spirit, Greek πνευμα - pneuma. We first consider the Greek context of πνευμα - pneuma - spirit: wind, breath, breath of life. Like wind is invisible and intangible, yet powerful, so πνευμα - pneuma - spirit is the invisible, immaterial part of man as distinct from the body. Πνευμα - pneuma - spirit outlasts the body.

As mentioned above, one distinguishes σομα πνευματικοη - soma pneumatikon - spiritual body. Synonymously can be described as πνευμα -

pneuma - spirit, which belongs to God's new creation and is imperishable, unlike the σομα ψυχικοη - soma psychikon - the psychic body, which deals with the material concerns of life and is accordingly bound to them.

To the σομα πνευματικοη - soma pneumatikon - spiritual body, belong the following functions and qualities: the sense, the mind, the intention and the character, which are created and developed under the educating and forming effect of the Holy Spirit. Furthermore, the acceptance of spiritual gifts that can only be received by grace from the Holy Spirit.

By the πνευμα - pneuma – spirit, the power and efficacy that the Holy Spirit holds and which He equips you to accomplish, is understood
Philippians 2:13

> 13 for it is God who works in you, both to will and to work for his good pleasure.

Πνευμα - pneuma - spirit is also understood as the Holy Spirit, which constitutes and searches the inner life of Jesus and the Almighty God, the Father. This same Holy Spirit instructs you in wisdom and gives you understanding of the interconnections of the Kingdom of Heaven and its mysteries. It also helps you to fully comprehend your Father's will for you to act decisively and fully empowered according to it, since you have already become a partaker in your heart of the Holy Spirit through Jesus.
1 Corinthians 2:9-16

> 9 But, as it is written, “What no eye has seen, nor ear heard, nor the heart of man imagined, what God has prepared for those who love him”—

10 these things God has revealed to us through the Spirit. For
the Spirit searches everything, even the depths of God.
11 For who knows a person’s thoughts except the spirit of that
person, which is in him? So also no one comprehends the
thoughts of God except the Spirit of God.
12 Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the
Spirit who is from God, that we might understand the things
freely given us by God.
13 And we impart this in words not taught by human wisdom
but taught by the Spirit, interpreting spiritual truths to those
who are spiritual.
14 The natural person does not accept the things of the Spirit of
God, for they are folly to him, and he is not able to understand
them because they are spiritually discerned.
15 The spiritual person judges all things, but is himself to be
judged by no one.
16 “For who has understood the mind of the Lord so as to
instruct him?” But we have the mind of Christ.

Furthermore, by πνευμα - pneuma - spirit, we understand the Holy Spirit as the third “person” of the triune God, the Trinity. Since we have already gained an insight into the understanding of the logic of wholeness, we can well understand that the Holy Spirit, as the third “person” of the triune God, represents precisely the third and thus the inter-esse in the quantum superior to all and inseparable: Father (the first), Son (the second), and the Holy Spirit (the third, the inter-esse inseparably connecting the two).

In the farewell word to the church in Corinth, Paul clearly expresses the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (as the first), the love of God (as the second), and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit (as the third), where the inter-esse of the Holy Spirit is not limited to the actual quantum - Father - Son - Holy Spirit, but includes you as a son or daughter. Thus, the Holy Spirit forms a solid shield around you; an insurmountable and impenetrable protection.

2 Corinthians 13:11-14

> 11 Finally, brothers, rejoice. Aim for restoration, comfort one another, agree with one another, live in peace; and the God of love and peace will be with you.
>
> 12 Greet one another with a holy kiss.
>
> 13 All the saints greet you.
>
> 14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ and the love of God and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit be with you all.

In Jesus' farewell speech to His disciples, just before His ascension, He endows His own with a mission, having already provided them with everything necessary in abundance. This He did by means of the continuous presence of the Holy Spirit, by means of the extension of the inter-esse to you and yours, since you have already given your "yes" to Him, the Almighty God, your Father.

Matthew 28:18-20

> 18 And Jesus came and said to them, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me.

19 Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,
20 teaching them to observe all that I have commanded you. And behold, I am with you always, to the end of the age.”

Thus, God Himself is present in you, in the here and now, through His Holy Spirit, without any limitations in space and time; everywhere, continually, omnipresent.

1 Corinthians 3:16

16 Do you not know that you are God’s temple and that God’s Spirit dwells in you?

The Holy Spirit, Greek αγιο πνευμα - hagio pneuma (ELB 1857 / 41; 2045 / 3998), dwells in believers and testifies to them that they are God's children.

Romans 8, 14-17:

14 For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God.
15 For you did not receive the spirit of slavery ((Woxikon d. W., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/knechtschaft.php, 2022) of slavery, heaviness, burden, toil, cross, suffering, affliction, tutelage, immaturity, bondage, subjugation) to fall back into fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption as sons, by whom we cry, “Abba! Father!”
16 The Spirit himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God,

17 and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, provided we suffer (like Jesus resisting and persevering in faith, keeping the vision in mind, going through the adversity of circumstances) with him in order that we may also be glorified with him.

The further function of the Holy Spirit, as αγιο πνευμα - hagio pneuma, includes instruction and help in prayer.

Romans 8:26-27

26 Likewise the Spirit helps us in our weakness. For we do not know what to pray for as we ought, but the Spirit himself intercedes for us with groanings too deep for words.

27 And he who searches hearts knows what is the mind of the Spirit, because the Spirit intercedes for the saints (for you, since you have already given your "yes" - your - ישע - jesa - to your Father and God) according to the will of God.

The Holy Spirit works everything in you, because through Jesus you are in yourself of the same Spirit with Jesus and with your Father who loves you above all things. And this by grace, as a gift that you have always longed for in the depths of your heart, consciously or unconsciously:

Psalm 37:3-6

3 Trust in the Lord, and do good; dwell in the land and befriend faithfulness.

4 Delight yourself in the Lord, and he will give you the desires of your heart (the deepest petition of your heart).

5 Commit your way to the Lord; trust in him, and he will act.

6 He will bring forth your righteousness as the light, and your justice as the noonday.

1 Corinthians 12:4-11

4 Now there are varieties of gifts (gifts of grace), but the same Spirit;
5 and there are varieties of service, but the same Lord;
6 and there are varieties of activities, but it is the same God who empowers them all in everyone.
7 To each is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good (for your own benefit).
8 For to one is given through the Spirit the utterance of wisdom, and to another the utterance of knowledge according to the same Spirit,
9 to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit,
10 to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another the ability to distinguish between spirits, to another various kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues.
11 All these are empowered by one and the same Spirit, who apportions to each one individually as he wills.

Let's go further into the contextual understanding of the πνευμα - pneuma - spirit: "The spirit of man is that part of man with which he can get in contact with God. We could say that the spirit is the vertical window of

man, while the soul as the ψυχη - psyche, is his horizontal window, which makes him consciously experience his environment".

The animals have no spirit, but an animate life.
The soul as ψυχη - psyche is the basis for life.
The spirit as πνευμα - pneuma is the basis of faith.
With the spirit as πνευμα - pneuma the immaterial part of the human being is always meant.

Now the question arises: of whose spirit are you? Which spirit guides you?
From birth we are all of the earthly spirit, that is, of the spirit of the material system and not of the Holy Spirit, thus doomed to perdition....
It is even more liberating to know that the Almighty God, in His boundless love for you, in the year 620 before Christ already gave His prophet Ezekiel the promise, that still applies to you today:
Ezekiel 11:19-20
19 And I will give them one heart, and a new spirit I will put within them. I will remove the heart of stone from their flesh and give them a heart of flesh,
20 that they may walk in my statutes (my Word) and keep my rules (my Word) and obey them. And they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

In the New Testament, the heart is often understood as the innermost of the human being, where the spirit has its home: "And I will give them a new heart, and I will put a new spirit within them..."

In Traditional Chinese Medicine, we find the same distinction there the heart is understood as the seat of the spirit and the tongue as the opener of the heart. Thus, it is understandable that the tongue reflects the state of the heart, that is, expresses what the heart is filled with. The tongue reveals the spiritual maturity of a person in whom is the Holy Spirit. In effect, the believer grows by learning to postulate, i.e. to pronounce faithfully and visually the Word of truth, namely the Living Word, in spite of all adversities that oppose the believer. This instead of circumstances and the momentary sensations and feelings - which would correspond to the fixation in the system of the elements and thus in the system of the confounder. Only in this way do you take up your position in the Holy Spirit and grow in your authority, in the authority of the Word. Only by your positioning in the Word and through confession, that is, through the conscious proclaiming of the Word of His power from your mouth, will you be able to go from victory to victory.

James 3:2-12

> 2 For we all stumble in many ways. And if anyone does not
> stumble in what he says, he is a perfect man, able also to bridle
> his whole body.
> 3 If we put bits into the mouths of horses so that they obey us,
> we guide their whole bodies as well.
> 4 Look at the ships also: though they are so large and are driven
> by strong winds, they are guided by a very small rudder
> wherever the will of the pilot directs.

5 So also the tongue is a small member, yet it boasts of great
things. How great a forest is set ablaze by such a small fire!
6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of unrighteousness. The
tongue is set among our members, staining the whole body,
setting on fire the entire course of life, and set on fire by hell.
7 For every kind of beast and bird, of reptile and sea creature,
can be tamed and has been tamed by mankind,
8 but no human being can tame the tongue. It is a restless evil,
full of deadly poison.
9 With it we bless our Lord and Father, and with it we curse
people who are made in the likeness of God.
10 From the same mouth come blessing and cursing. My
brothers, these things ought not to be so.
11 Does a spring pour forth from the same opening both fresh
and salt water?
12 Can a fig tree, my brothers, bear olives, or a grapevine
produce figs? Neither can a salt pond yield fresh water.

The man with a carnal mind and heart is not able to tame his tongue, so his tongue serves him to ruin.

The newborn man, filled with the Holy Spirit, which you are, is able to tame his own tongue so that it brings forth the fullness of the Word that fills the heart, and thus becomes a blessing and life to himself and his neighbor.

Ephesians 4:25, 29-

25 Therefore, having put away falsehood, let each one of you speak the truth with his neighbor, for we are members one of another.
29 Let no corrupting talk come out of your mouths, but only such as is good for building up, as fits the occasion, that it may give grace to those who hear.
30 And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption.
31 Let all bitterness and wrath and anger and clamor and slander be put away from you, along with all malice.
32 Be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, as God in Christ forgave you.

The worldly, carnally oriented man with the Aristotelian way of thinking, of which we all were originally, cannot receive this Holy Spirit at all, because he cannot accept the truth of the Word, otherwise it would destroy his firm foundation and his own habitual way of thinking. Thus, it is impossible for such a person, who is completely convinced of his earthly knowledge and the wisdom of the world, to fill his own heart with the Word of God, id est, with grace and mercy. Thus, his tongue produces the lie, which merely proclaims and materializes the ever-changing circumstances, aka alternating "truths." This word is also energetic, but accordingly in the negative direction.

But you, who carry Jesus in your heart, are also filled with the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth. This spirit goes out from the Father personally and integrates you into the mysteries of God, so that you begin to see anew

the good way in which you achieve your visions. Now the power of the Holy Spirit, the power of the Word, works for you.

John 14:15-18

> 15 “If you love me, you will keep my commandments.
> 16 And I will ask the Father, and he will give you another Helper (assistance intercessor, summoned for support), to be with you forever (ai-on: stay in the online mode to the Word, so you have the advocate for your right steadily at your side),
> 17 even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees him no knows him. You know him, for he dwells with you and will be in you.
> 18 “I will not leave you as orphans; I will come to you.

John 16:13

> 13 When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come.
> 14 He will glorify me (Jesus), for he will take what is mine (of the glory of God, which now belongs to Jesus) and declare it to you.
> 15 All that the Father has is mine; therefore I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you.

The only action necessary to experience the certainty of the Holy Spirit in your heart is to have the certainty of the fullness of the Word of Life, the Word made flesh, Jesus Himself in your heart. Only abide in the Word of Life and feed on it. In Spanish, “abide“ means "aferrar" - to hold on to

someone or something, to cling to something or someone. This verb comes from the Latin name for iron, which is “ferrum,“ with the further meaning of: entering into a close and absolutely inseparable relationship, as if a welder had indissolubly joined two iron rods together with his welding equipment. You need this absolute and inseparable fusion with the Word, with the Word of God made flesh, in order to remain upright on the secure foundation that is now made of reinforced concrete.

1 Corinthians 6:17

> 17 But he who is joined (unites, combines) to the Lord becomes one spirit with him.

Only then will you become aware of the qualities and power with which this Holy Spirit you have received is endowing you:

2 Timothy 1:7

> 7 for God gave us a spirit not of fear (despondency (Woxikon, the dictionary of synonyms, 2022), worry, sorrow, doubt, restlessness, cowardice, depression, gloom, dejection, palpitations, pessimism, despair, bad temper, cheerlessness) but of power (Dynamis, the potential force you have to ignite) and love (agape, as the Word in action) and self-control (the wisdom to teach your descendants the wisdom of life - education in the Word).

In order to be able to use this Holy Spirit given to you in the fullness of His power, you must know how to activate it and the power inherent in it – the dynamis. The initial ignition in this regard takes place through faith, in the release of the Word of His (God's) power from your mouth, namely that

Word which you have made your own. God acted in the same way from the beginning when He created everything. You are only to be His imitator.

Ephesians 5:1

> 1 Therefore be imitators of God, as beloved children.

Genesis 1:1-3

> 1 In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth.
> 2 The earth was without form (nothingness) and void (bleakness, emptiness, desolation), and darkness was over the face of the deep (flood). And the Spirit of God was hovering over the face of the waters.
> 3 And God said, “Let there be light,” and there was light.

We first consider the Hebrew context of the word - spirit: רוּחַ - ruah (ELB 1771 / 7481) with the following meaning: spirit, moving air, blowing, breath, wind, nothingness (in the sense of the non-being, non-material), sense. It is also used as the sign for vitality and life force given to people by God. Acting independently as through the Spirit of God, and used by God as a means of His activity; describing an aspect of God's personality. Through His Spirit, God works out acts of salvation and power through people. Through His Spirit, He acts on man, bestows the gift of craftsmanship, of leadership, even of dream interpretation. He enables the proclamation of the prophetic word. God's spirit speaks the law and acts by judging, restoring, and renewing. He leads God's people like a shepherd.

We look again at the second verse of Genesis 1:2

2 The earth was without form (nothingness, nothing was being) and void (bleakness, emptiness, desolation), and darkness was over the face of the deep (flood). And the Spirit of God was hovering over the face of the waters.

Try to imagine it figuratively: there is nothingness and emptiness, and the spirit of God, like an amorphous cloud, like an uncoordinated floating veil of mist, hovers, or races over the abyss. And nothing happens; nothing at all. This state can remain for millions of years, as the "steady-state condition" or as the "status quo ante."

In order to initiate a change, a movement, and to initialize creative design in this regard, the spoken Word was needed: "And God said, let there be light. And there was light."

This is the definite and clear action of God: disregarding the momentary circumstance, He speaks the Word of His power, Logos, in which the vision and its clear future-shaping ability is contained, knowing full well that His Word is able to accomplish that for which He conveys it.

Psalm 33:9

9 For he spoke, and it came to be; he commanded, and it stood firm.

Figuratively speaking, through the clear formulation of His Word as Logos, He taps into the amorphous cloud of the spirit that has hitherto existed, and directs the creating power of the spirit in a certain direction given by the pronounced Word. Only now the power, as dynamis, as the potential power proper to the spirit, is unfolded and creates matter out of the non-existent. It calls it into existence, so to speak, the fruit of the Word, and

not just anything, but exactly those structures to which the pronounced Word has enabled the spirit.

Figuratively speaking, this action - of tapping into the spirit in the originally amorphous state, as the cloud raging above the abyss which carries within itself massive creative potency and the power for realization and materialization, is only waiting to be channeled and directed in the appropriate direction by you, as the chosen one of God. This occurs through the utterance of your desire, your confession, the Word of His power, the promise on which you have placed yourself, before the throne of God - a tornado funnel. It is a tremendous event that you initiate by uttering the Word of His power. Nothing can stop this process of the realization of your prayer, your petition, because God Himself is behind it with His "Yes" and "Amen." That is, unless you yourself, considering your circumstances, stop this process of realization of your vision with negative expressions, your unbelief. In that case, everything comes to a standstill because you have decided differently, and thus have directed your inter-esse away from the spirit of God and toward the "spirit of your circumstances," to your momentary negative circumstances, the spirit of the muddler. Thus, you yourself have closed the creative realization channel.

This is exactly how the process of faith is described and understood:
In Romans 4:17, Abraham's faith is found to be good because he merely imitated God and was not dissuaded by various circumstances. This is how he obtained his vision.
Romans 4:17-25

17 as it is written, “I have made you the father of many nations”—in the presence of the God in whom he (Abraham) believed, who gives life to the dead and calls into existence the things that do not exist (this is the core element of the faith process and so is until the full realization!).
18 In hope he believed against hope (despite the current circumstances, the current situation; maintaining complete certainty of the realization of the promise given in the Word), that he should become the father of many nations, as he had been told, “So shall your offspring be.”
19 He did not weaken in faith when he considered his own body, which was as good as dead (since he was about a hundred years old), or when he considered the barrenness of Sarah’s womb (the description of uncompromising circumstances).
20 No unbelief (no lack of faith comes from looking at circumstances, particulary fleshly circumstances) made him waver concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong in his faith as he gave glory to God,
21 fully convinced that God was able to do what he had promised.
22 That is why his faith was “counted to him as righteousness.”
23 But the words “it was counted to him” were not written for his sake alone,
24 but for ours also. It will be counted to us who believe in him who raised from the dead Jesus our Lord,
25 who was delivered up for our trespasses and raised for our justification.

Hebrew 11:1-3

> 1 Now faith is the assurance (reality, foundation (Woxikon d. W., 2022), base, support, substructure, cornerstone, supporting post, pillar) of things hoped for (hope, Greek ελπις - elpis (ELB 1934 / 1664) the joyful expectation of something good, without doubt or uncertainty, but with confidence of receiving it, because this hope has a solid ground: Jesus Christ, in whom all the promises of God have received their “yes“ and “amen“ and therefore, their certain affirmation!), the conviction (Greek ελεγχος - elenchos (ELB 1932 / 1634) to prove, to bring to light) of things not (not yet) seen.
> 2 For by it the people of old received their commendation.
> 3 By faith we understand that the universe (the world: our material reality with spatial and temporal limitations, the eternities) was created by the word of God, so that the visible has not become from appearing (so that the visible has become from the not yet visible).

4.5.4. Thoughts on the schematic representation of the relation of body : soul : spirit

The wholeness, as the quantum, is determined by three components. This fact applies universally, also in the consideration of the human body as a system.

The three components that form the human as a quantum are the following: the two polarities are formed by the first - the body as σαρχ - sarx – flesh, or σομα - soma - body; as the second, the πνευμα - pneuma - spirit. And the third, which acts as the inter-esse between the body and the spirit, is the ψυχη - psyche - soul.

The question is whether there is a way to define the percentage relationship between these components, in order to faithfully reflect the validation and weight, if possible, according to the nature of things.

In the writings of the Yellow Emperor (The Inner Classic of the Yellow Emperor (□□□□ Huángdì Nèijīng, which is the doctrinal basis of traditional Chinese medicine, approx. 2500 years before Christ), (Paul U. Unschuld, 2011), according to tradition, we find the following statement: "the spirit relates to experience as water to salt."
We will simply accept this statement and try to think about it contextually. After that, we will be able to determine whether this statement is true or not. It is merely a permissible thought excursion.

In order to make the relation of spirit (πνευμα - pneuma) to matter (the factual realities - σαρχ - sarx - flesh) clearer, let us consider the definition of experience as the extraction from experienced factualities.
Experience is defined in Wikipedia (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erfahrung, 2022) as follows:

> Experience stands for conscious events in general, for perceptions, or for the practical knowledge and familiarity that arise from these conscious processes. In a narrower sense, only

> sense consciousness counts as experience. In this sense, experience is usually equated with perception and distinguished from other kinds of conscious events, such as thought or imagination. In a slightly different sense, experience refers not to the conscious events themselves, but to the practical knowledge and familiarity they produce. In this sense, it is important to note that direct perceptual contact with the external world is the source of knowledge.

Thus, experience is based on factual circumstances, on material events, and is a concentrate of multiple contacts to the corresponding facticity. To simplify our thought, experiment a bit, we equate experience to the actual facticity, the matter, that is, the flesh as σαρχ - sarx, or the σομα as the body.

Thus, we obtain the following formula:

> Spirit (πνευμα - pneuma) behaves to matter (sarx, soma) like water (H2O) to salt (NaCl):
>
> Spirit : matter = H2O : NaCl

Now it is only necessary to clarify how the water behaves to salt in the biological systems, that is, the living organism.

The easiest way to do that is to look at the isotonic infusion solution used in medicine for intravenous therapy, as the isotonic saline solution (DocCheckFlexikon, 2022). It is the crystalloid liquid solution (electrolyte solution), which contains the sodium chloride (NaCl, common salt) and corresponds in its osmolarity to the blood plasma.

Isotonic means "of equal osmolarity with respect to blood plasma." This concentration is achieved by adding sodium chloride to distilled water: 1000 ml of 0.9% infusion solution contains exactly 9 grams of sodium chloride.
Osmolarity (Chemie.de, 2022) indicates the number of osmotically active particles per liter of solution.

Thus, the osmolarity of blood plasma, the liquid component of blood, the thing that keeps us alive, is 0.9%.
For example, in acute fluid loss, the therapy consists, among other things, of the substitution of isotonic 0.9% NaCl saline solution.

If we look at salinity (Wikipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meerwasser, 2022), the salinity of the oceans and seas, we see that the salinity of the oceans averages 3.5%. The total salinity varies depending on the sea. The Baltic Sea has an average salinity of 0.9%.

With this observation, we have recorded the ratio of water to salt in the living systems. This can be quantified as the following:
Water behaves to salt as 99.1% water H2O, to 0.9% salt NaCl:

H2O : NaCl = 99,1% : 0,9%

Thereby water - H2O is formless and flowing and can be equated to the spirit in our model. Salt - NaCl has a firm and rigid crystalline structure and can be equated in our model with the facticity and the matter, i.e., the flesh, the physical, the firmly defined.

Now the schematic representation of the above consideration:

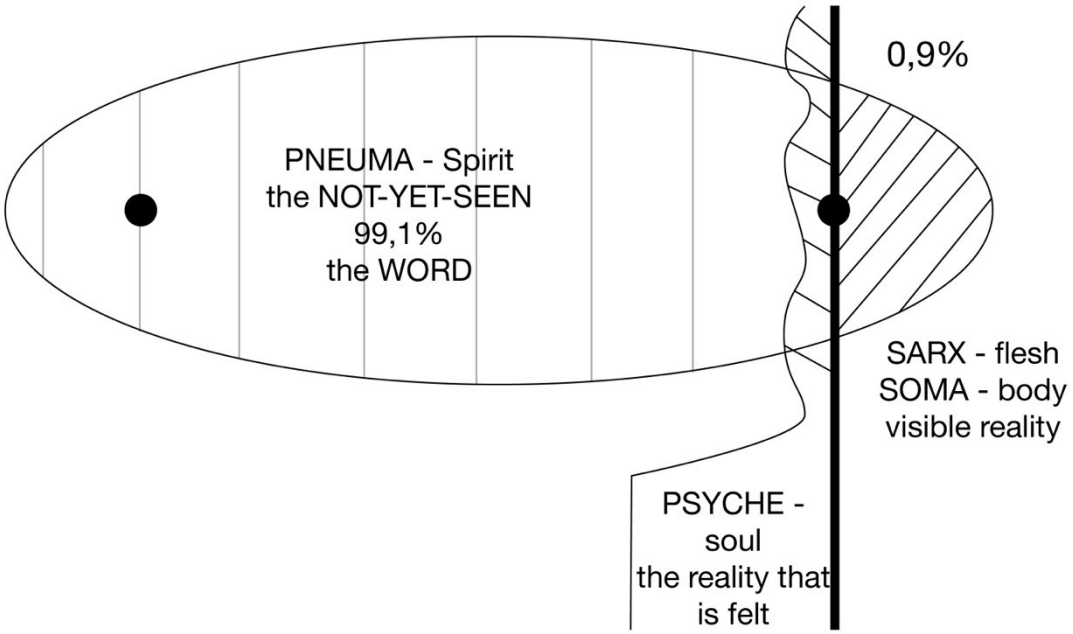

Figure 6: Relation of spirit to matter

Now it is necessary to remember that "the visible (the factual matter) did not come from the appearing (it comes from the not yet visible)."

In medicine we describe a part of this process as psycho-somatic development, which means nothing else than that the soul influences and shapes the body.

The actual process goes one step further and should be described as PNEUMO-PSYCHO-SOMATICS.

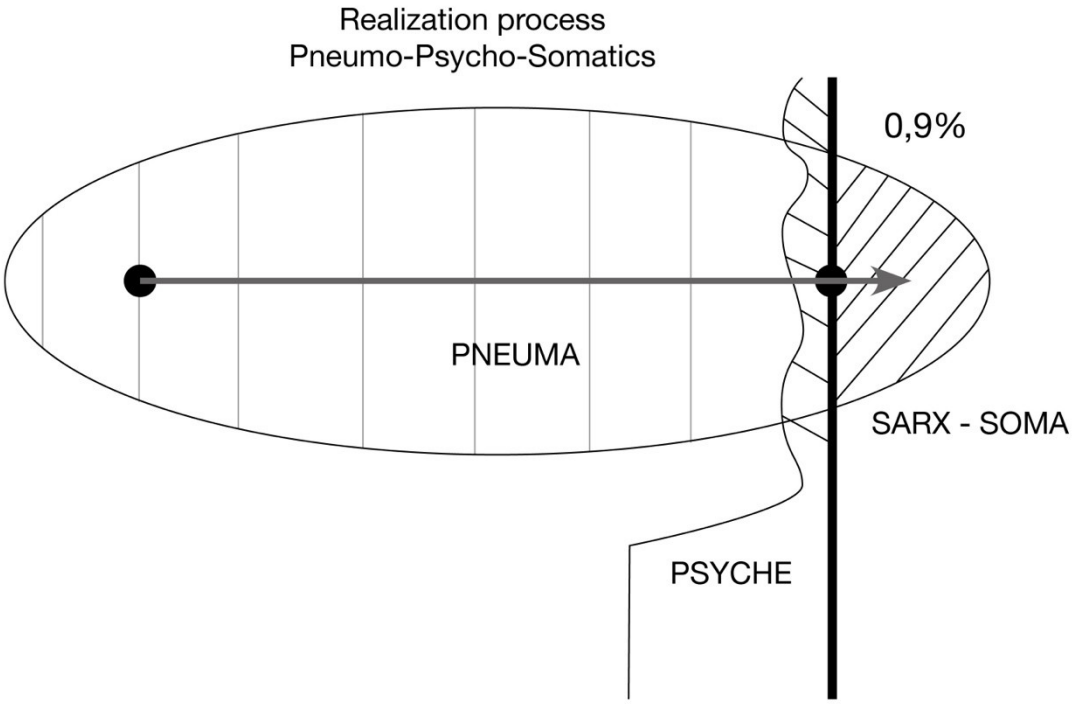

Figure 7: Realisation process

Precisely for this reason it is indispensable that you lay your ψυχη - psyche - soul at the anchor of the Word (spirit), so that it does not perish in the hullabaloo of this world and is not torn apart by the constant tearing to and from of every breath of the external circumstances but is built up and strengthened by resting on the firm foundation of the Word.

For only by standing firmly on the foundation, immovable by circumstances, will it be possible for you to realize your vision received in prayer – the vision already received before the throne of grace. Thus, the promises of God are fulfilled in your life here and now because you have found a firm anchor for your soul, the Word of God. Now your circumstances, whatever they may be, are no longer able to pull you out of your path, out of the New and Living Way that Jesus has prepared for you, in order to drag you down in their mire to sink you.

This process requires continuous training and wakefulness, because by nature your soul always and immediately binds itself to the circumstances surrounding and oppressing you, because these directly influence you and can be clearly felt and seen.

Hebrews 6:11-20

> 11 And we desire each one of you to show the same earnestness to have the full assurance of hope (the absolute confidence, without a hint of doubt, that you will attain your vision), until the end (until you hold the fruit of your vision in your hand),
>
> 12 so that you may not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith (calling the not-yet-being into existence) and patience (stringency in the realization of the vision by focusing on the fruit of the vision) inherit the promises (receive the vision received from the Word as the fruit of faith, for this is your inheritance).
>
> 13 For when God made a promise to Abraham, since he had no one greater by whom to swear, he swore by himself,
>
> 14 saying, “Surely I will bless you and multiply you.”
>
> 15 And thus Abraham, having patiently waited (stringency in the realization of the vision by focusing on the fruit of the vision), obtained the promise.
>
> 16 For people swear by something greater than themselves, and in all their disputes an oath is final for confirmation.
>
> 17 So when God desired to show more convincingly to the heirs of the promise the unchangeable character of his purpose, he guaranteed it with an oath,

18 so that by two unchangeable things, in which it is impossible for God to lie, we who have fled for refuge might have strong encouragement to hold fast to the hope set before us.
19 We have this as a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul, a hope that enters into the inner place behind the curtain,
20 where Jesus has gone as a forerunner on our behalf, having become a high priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

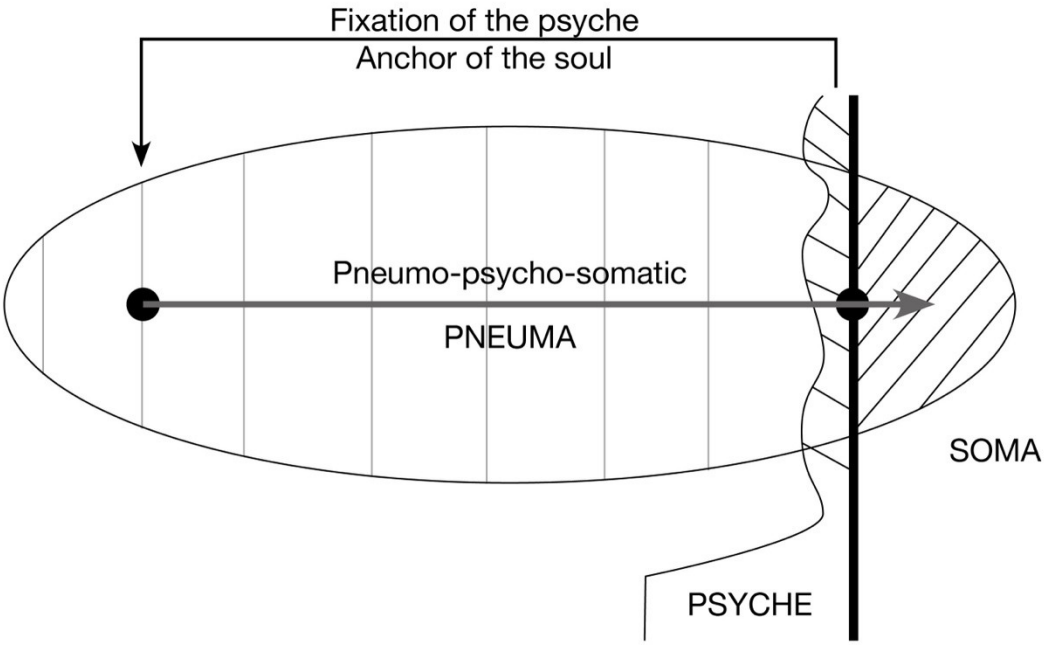

Figure 8: Anchor of the psyche

Through the anchoring of the psyche in the Word of Life, the process of realization begins, the process of the materialization of your vision, as the pneumo-psycho-somatic process, bringing forth only good and blessed fruits of your visions. Not as before, when the psyche, like the wave in the sea, was at the mercy of every wind of circumstance, with its corresponding changing and negative results, and essentially on the path of death and cursing.

In all this, remember Deuteronomy 30:19-20 the choice is always yours, whether you anchor yourself in the Word of Life and thus progress to life in blessing and from victory to victory, or whether you anchor your soul, that is, yourself, in the contemplation and acceptance of your circumstances and your "destiny" – rolling over you.

Contemplation of your circumstances is equivalent to anchoring yourself in the ever-changing material realities. This is contrary to the alignment in the Word and inevitably leads you and yours down the path of the curse to death, for on this path the thief has already taken charge of your life, and the lives of yours, and he has only one thing in mind: "destroy, slaughter, and perish" (John 10:10).

Deuteronomy 30:19-20

> 19 I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and curse. Therefore, choose life (anchor your soul in the living Word, in Jesus), that you and your offspring may live (because your life and the lives of your children and your children's children depend on this decision of yours),
> 20 loving the Lord your God, obeying his voice and holding fast to him (this is the course of action you choose to live in the blessing and fix your soul to the anchor of the Word so that you may live, you and yours), for he is your life and length of days, that you may dwell in the land that the Lord swore to your fathers (there where you are) to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them."

Through this way of looking at things, one recognizes what part the material, the physical, makes up in a person's existence. However, precisely because we live in the material reality and primarily experience everything only materially, it is extremely important to recognize that everything material is merely secondary. This is to mean that it is the consequence of a process that has already taken place, as the culmination, as the fruit, comes to light. Therefore, initial factor is always the not-yet-visible, the not-yet-being; that which is in the realm of the pneuma - the spirit.

By recognizing the good that comes from the Word; that which has been prepared for you seize this Word and bring it into action. In the next chapter we will work on the process of initialization and materialization of the Word, of your visions, step by step.

4.6. Schematic representation of the relationship with God and the resulting superordinate quantum

We remember the hierarchical structuring of the wholes, quanta, among themselves. The hierarchical structuring, from smaller wholes to the bigger quantum, runs stringently through the whole animated and even inanimate matter. From the unicellular organism already within the cell there are relations among the individual cell components and their hierarchical structuring - this process is to be recognized up to the macrocosm.

The smaller quanta are integrated into the larger wholes. Thus, this process takes place continuously up to the quantum superior to all: the cells, which are summarized in the individual organs, which in turn form organ systems, which in turn are summarized in a body. Further, the single individuals form partnerships, which are summarized in families, which, in their turn unite to a village community, which in turn forms the nations, which inhabit a stretch of land, a continent, a planet. The planets for their part maintain the appropriate relations among themselves and are summarized into the individual solar systems and galaxies. And superior to all this is the superior quantum - God himself, who created heaven and earth.

In order to represent this continuous generation process schematically, we remember scheme three, where we have considered the wholeness, the quantum of partnership. Now it is only necessary to bring the quantum, which presents the partnership, into the context of the superordinate quantum:

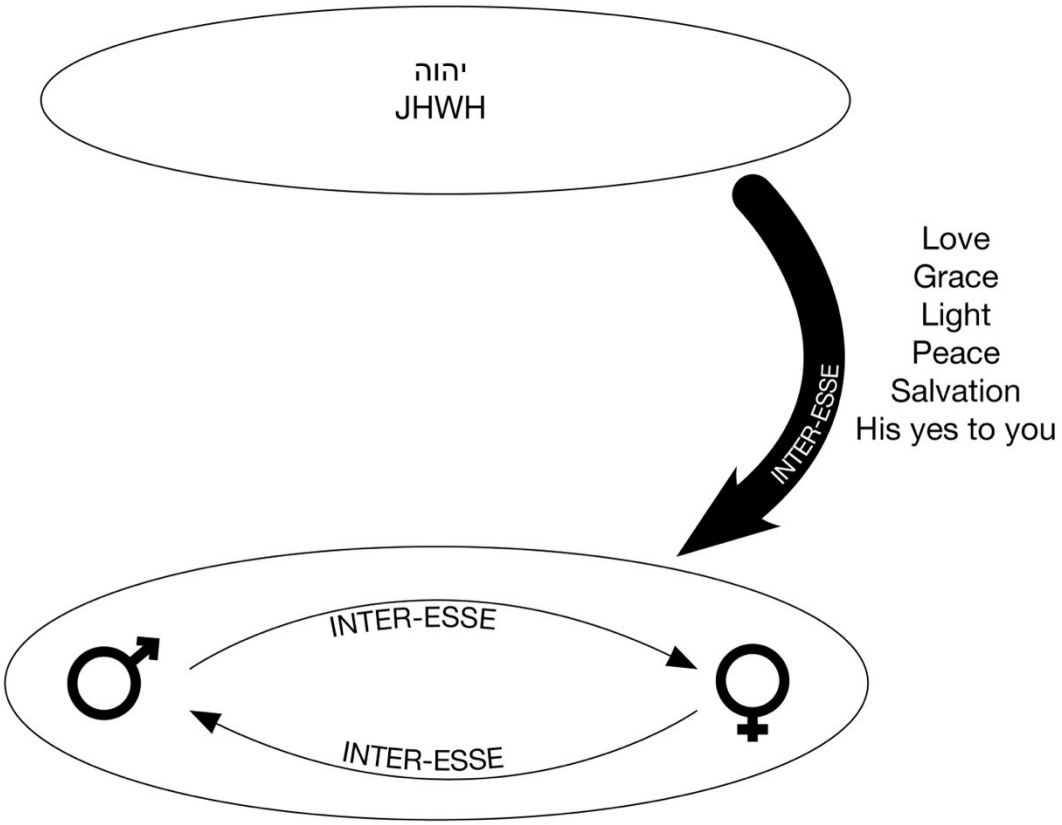

Figure 9: Hierarchcal relationship structure

The initial situation, which has always existed, is here schematically represented. The quantum which is superior to "everything" is schematically represented, simplified as יהוה - JHWH - Jahweh, as God, the Almighty.

From this quantum emanates the ongoing and never-ending Inter-Esse with His creation, in this case, with you and your house. This interest includes God's love, His grace, His light, His peace, His salvation, and His yes to you and your house; what is summarized is immanently contained in the name of Jesus.

The essential characteristic of His absolute and devoted attention to you is that He, your Father, loved you first. Every His Word, every one of His

promises have always been and are for you, that is, from the beginning and forever, without your doing, that is, by grace.

1 John 4:19

19 We love because he first loved us.

In it, His infinite and everlasting love for you is expressed, His peace - שלום - His Shalom (ELB 1802 / 8233) is for you and yours.

As a reminder, here is the contextual definition of His peace - שלום - His Shalom: peace, salvation, the being of salvation, well-being, integrity.

Furthermore, the שלום - Shalom is often offered as a wish in greeting.

In the Hebrew language, it expresses the time of general prosperity and ordered social relations. God Himself promises you peace and grants you His salvation and healing. He Himself establishes the covenant of peace and salvation with you.

Finally, שלום - Shalom is used as a name for the Messiah.

Synonymously, the Hebrew word שלם - salam (ELB 1804 / 8270) is also used as: to remain whole and intact, to keep peace, to finish, to complete, to have enough, to make complete, to make intact, to restore, to make restitution, to reimburse. But retribution is also part of שלם - salam, the emphasis being that He Himself, God Almighty, is a God of vengeance, that is, the One who restores your right.

In 2 Corinthians 9:8 we find a very precise definition of שלום - Shalom, of the state of peace for you and yours that He, your Father who loves you above all things, desires for you and thus promises to you as well, so that you may also experience this שלום - shalom in your personal life....

2 Corinthians 9:8

> 8 And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that **having all sufficiency in all things at all times, you may abound** in every good work.

The granting of His grace in every area of your existence has always been for you and has always been available to you, so that you "may have all sufficiency in all things at all times, you may abound in every work of your hand!"

But you did not grasp it, for whatever reason, you did not grasp His absolute love that offered you His peace, did not respond with your turning to Him, and thus all His graces and benefits provided to you remained useless to you, so that you could not see any of them in your life, even though everything was right "at your doorstep," you passed it by. Only your "yes" to Him would have been enough to be able to live the fullness of life.

But His goodness and grace are still valid for you in spite of your recalcitrance.

Your "yes" to Him, to your Almighty Father, snatches you out of your bondage and slavery and transports you into the realm of His love, where you finally begin to see and live out the שלום - Shalom of God in your life.

Hosea 11:1-4

> 1 When Israel (Isra-El - God's warrior, that's who you are) was a child, I loved him, and out of Egypt (from your bondage and inability he has called you out to free you) I called my son.

2 The more they were called, the more they went away (you went your own way, where you got more and more entangled in the circumstances strangulating you); they kept sacrificing to the Baals and burning offerings (offering your devoted attention and your precious time of life) to idols (you have turned to the "useless" (your idols) and wasted your time there),
3 Yet it was I who taught Ephraim (you) to walk; I took them up by their arms, but they did not know that I healed them.
4 I drew them with cords of kindness, with the bands of love, and I became to them as one who eases the yoke on their jaws, and I bent down to them and fed them (I was to them as those who lift a little child to their cheek, I bent down to him and fed him).

We all know this situation far too well. His Word has already gone out to you, but found no resonance on your part. So, in effect, it remained only a nice phrase, a wishful thought, which had no lasting foundation. Thus, you neither got an answer to your prayers, nor did you see their realization in your life. Everything remained empty and without sense, that is, simply an empty religious philosophy. As a result, all kinds of supposed explanations mature, which only serve for your own justification, such as: "It may not have been God's will for me." Or "I have to spend much longer in prayer, so that I receive the answer to my prayer from God," and so on.

But the actual and real situation is this: if the Word speaks to you, do not hesitate to renew your bond, your inter-esse, to your Father who loves you above all things, so that you may finally begin to live out His goodness and

grace in your life, and so that you and yours may finally throw off the yoke of slavery and enter into the peace of God, into His perfect שלום - Shalom.

1 John 4:19

19 We love because he first loved us.

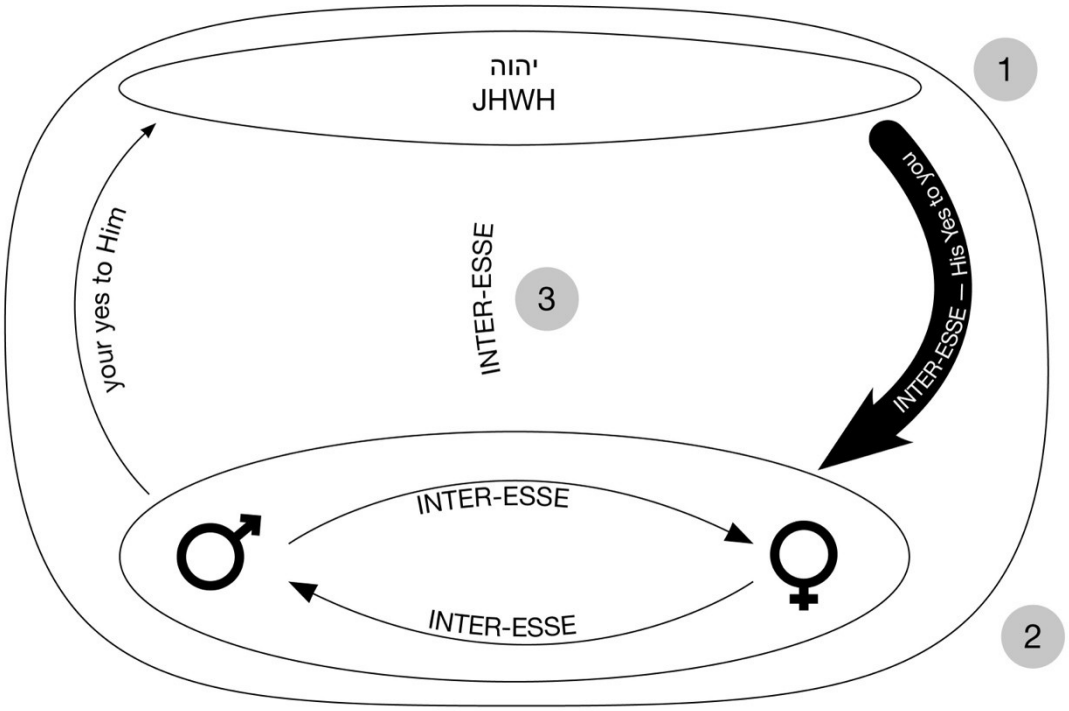

Figure 10: Blessing ring as the highest quantum

In the same moment in which you express your "yes" to the Father, in the same moment you look up to him, to your father, in that same moment, the biggest and most powerful existent wholeness is created; the very biggest, all-superior quantum is now complete. Thus, from that same moment, His "yes" is for you, with all His goodness and grace!

Think of the parable of the prodigal son. When he finally "came to himself" in his distress and remembered the goodness of his Father, he "arose and went to His Father". At that same moment, "His Father saw him."

Luke 15:17-24

17 “But when he (the prodigal son you were) came to himself, he said, ‘How many of my father’s hired servants have more than enough bread, but I perish here with hunger (bound and enslaved in my circumstances, starved for real life)!
18 I will arise and go to my father (this is the decision to live,) and I will say to him, “Father, I have sinned against heaven and before you.
19 I am no longer worthy to be called your son. Treat me as one of your hired servants” (absolute ignorance of his father's love.)
20 And he arose (you also must arise. It´s your turn, to “go“ to your Father now, take hold and believing His Word for you) and came to his father. But while he was still a long way off, his father saw him and felt compassion, and ran and embraced him and kissed him (several times).
21 And the son said to him, ‘Father, I have sinned against heaven and before you. I am no longer worthy to be called your son.’
22 But the father said to his servants, ‘Bring quickly the best robe, and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet.
23 And bring the fattened calf and kill it, and let us eat and celebrate.
24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.’ And they began to celebrate.

The wholeness, the quantum, which consists of the Father, the Almighty God (we defined Him as "the first"), you (as "the second") and the Inter-

Esse, the fixed and inseparable relationship between the two (as "the third"), forms in itself a solid and inseparable unity, precisely a wholeness, which cannot be overcome and destroyed by anyone or anything. Rather, it forms a solid wall, a shield, an impenetrable bastion against the evil one. Now you can be safe in it, despite how much the "nations" and the "war people" were to rage on the outside. If you remain firmly connected to the Word of life, if you bind yourself inseparably to it, then you and your house will stand!

Proverbs 3:1-6

> 1 My son, do not forget my teaching (my Word), but let your heart keep my commandments (my Word),
> 2 for length of days and years of life and peace they will add to you.
> 3 Let not steadfast love and faithfulness forsake you; bind them (my Word) around your neck; write them on the tablet of your heart.
> 4 So you will find favor and good success (wisdom involves the doing of the Word) in the sight of God and man.
> 5 Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding (your empirical, Aristotelian mind, the time-honoring way of acting).
> 6 In all your ways acknowledge him (the Word), and he (the Word) will make straight your paths.

Proverbs 4:4-27

4 he (God Himself through His Word) taught me and said to me (through His Word), “Let your heart hold fast my words; keep my commandments (my Word), and live (so, you will live).
5 Get wisdom (the knowledge of the Word), get insight; do not forget, and do not turn away from the words of my mouth.
6 Do not forsake her (the Word, the knowledge of the Word), and she (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) will keep you; love her (the Word, the knowledge of the Word), and she will guard you.
7 The beginning of wisdom is this: Get wisdom, and whatever you get, get insight (of the Word).
8 Price her (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) highly, and she (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) will exalt you; she (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) will honor you if you embrace her (the Word, the knowledge of the Word).
9 She (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) will place on your head a graceful garland; she (the Word, the knowledge of the Word) will bestow on you a beautiful crown.”
10 Hear, my son, and accept my words, that the years of your life may be many.
11 I have taught you the way of wisdom; I have led you in the paths of uprightness.
12 When you walk, your step will not be hampered, and if you run, you will not stumble.
13 Keep hold of instruction (on the Word and the knowledge of the Word) do not let go; guard her (the Word and the knowledge of the Word), for she is your life.

14 Do not enter the path of the wicked, and do not walk in the way of the evil (do not involve yourself in your circumstances, do not listen to them).
15 Avoid it; do not go on it; turn away from it and pass on.
16 For they cannot sleep unless they have done wrong; they are robbed of sleep unless they have made someone stumble.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness and drink the wine of violence.
18 But the path of the righteous (you are, because you have taken hold of the Word of Life - Jesus) is like the light of dawn, which shines brighter and brighter until full day.
19 The way of the wicked is like deep darkness; they do not know over what they stumble.
20 My son, be attentive to my words; incline your ear to my sayings.
21 Let them not escape from your sight; keep them within your heart.
22 For they are life to those who find them, and healing to all their
flesh.
23 Keep your heart with all vigilance, for from it flow the springs of life.
24 Put away from you crooked speech and put devious talk far from you.
25 Let your eyes look directly forward, and your gaze be straight before you (stay on the straight path of the Word).
26 Ponder the path of your feet; then all your ways will be sure.

27 Do not swerve to the right or to the left; turn your foot away from evil.

Remind yourself again and again that your "yes" to the Father, your wholeness with Him, the Almighty God, regenerates you and grants you safety from the negative influences. Your "yes" to the Father forms your bastion, the protective shield around you and around your house, wherein you can rest in peace.

This protective bastion that protects and preserves you and yours from the provocations of darkness is called, in Russian: заграда - sagrada.

We now dare to look over into the Spanish lexicon and discover that the same word – sagrada, is translated from Spanish into English as “holy.“

From our context, we can say that this bastion protecting you and your house secures you to remain in His (God's) holy space.

Since we still remember that „holy“ in Hebrew means - ישע - jesa (yes), we see our contextual "excursion" as confirmed:

Thus, by your "yes" to the Father, you decide for His peace, His shalom, for you and yours. Yes, and much more: you hereby draw a wall of blessing, an insurmountable bastion around you and your house, so that "nothing evil can approach your house anymore."

Psalm 91:9-10

9 Because you have made the Lord your dwelling place— the Most High, who is my refuge —

10 no evil shall be allowed to befall you, no plague come near your tent.

Psalm 3

1 A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his son. O Lord, how many are my foes! Many are rising against me;
2 many are saying of my soul, “There is no salvation for him in God” (that's the language of your circumstances!).
3 But you, O Lord, are a shield about me (all around me), my glory, and the lifter of my head.
4 I cried aloud to the Lord, and he answered me from his holy hill.
5 I lay down and slept; I woke again, for the Lord sustained me.
6 I will not be afraid of many thousands of people who have set themselves against me all around.
7 Arise, O Lord! Save me, O my God! For you strike all my enemies on the cheek; you break the teeth of the wicked.
8 Salvation belongs to the Lord; your blessing be on your people!

Now keep firmly in view and within your mind this wholeness with God Himself, this quantum - with the insurmountable wall of His blessing, His impenetrable shield - surrounded by His blessing, where you and your house can live and prosper in the peace of God, in His שלום - Shalom.
In doing so, become aware that He, your Father, is not able to dissolve this once created wholeness, for He has sworn it by His name and already signed it with His own blood, so that this blood covenant with you is inseparable on His part.
It is solely about you and your bond with the Father, with His Word. As long as your Inter-Esse remains upright, this inseparable wholeness will endure. But as soon as you turn to the circumstances sharpening around

you and turn away from His Word, the living Word, the light of life, immediately the protective shield, the firm bastion, which once gave you and yours security, is broken, and the evil one can now walk into your house and do as he pleases... Thus, you have arrived in the sphere of the power of darkness. Here the other, the thief, now has the say. And he fulfills his function, namely: "stealing, slaughter and destruction," without the slightest delay.

But you remain in the Word, so the thief has no chance to enrich himself on you or yours.

4.7. The schematic representation of prayer on the basis of the quantum logical thought model

Your prayer has meaning only if you constantly maintain the corresponding faith, that is, conviction of the realization of your petition. Remember that your God, your Father, can hear and listen to you only when you pray and ask according to His will, that is, what His Word promises you. Thereby, it is well known to you that His will includes only what is good, pleasing, and perfect for you and yours.

Romans 12:2

> ... the will of God is: that which is good and pleasing and perfect.

This assurance that He, God Almighty, hears you and thus answers your petition with a "yes" because you ask Him according to His Word, must never leave your heart and mind.

1 John 5:14-15

> 14 And this is the confidence (Greek παρρεσια - parresia (ELB 2036 / 3803): freedom or frankness in speaking, freedom of speech, courage, clarity, distinctness, transparency; coming into the fellowship of God without trembling, fear or hesitation. Further, παρρεσια - parresia means holding fast to the hope of the gospel, hence the certainty of the fulfillment of the Word. Παρρεσια - parresia denotes man's relationship with God. It is the result of taking away the guilt) that we have toward him, that if we ask anything according to his will (according to His Word) he hears us.
>
> 15 And if we know that he hears us in whatever we ask (without limits), we know that we have the requests that we have asked of him.

And again, for remembrance: your Father, the Almighty God, who loves you above all, allways and continuously agrees with each of your petitions, which you pronounce believing according to His Word - already seeing the realization of this your petition. His answer to your confession (ομο-λογεω - homo-logeo (ELB 2022 / 3525): to speak in agreement with the truth and facts of the Word of God; to speak the same as the Word) before His throne is only one: Yes and Amen to each of His promises.

2 Corinthians 1:19-20

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, whom we proclaimed among you, Silvanus and Timothy and I, was not Yes and No, but in him it is always Yes.
20 For all the promises of God find their Yes in him. That is why it is through him that we utter our Amen to God for his glory.

We now consider the context of prayer:
In Hebrew, prayer is called תפלה - tepillah (ELB 1826 / 8800) and denotes personal and free-form prayer. Prayer was understood as the primary task of a priest. But now that you, through Jesus Christ in your heart, have been chosen to be a priest of the Almighty God, it is now your task to pray for yourself and yours.
Prayer as תפלה - tepillah comes from the Hebrew פלל - palal (ELB 1732 / 6553) - to pray, with the central meaning: to exercise judgment, to judge, to think, to decide, to intercede for someone or something, to make intercession. Praying in thanksgiving or in a time of need. Prayer includes the offering of thanks. Prayer was uttered in conjunction with a sacrifice or offering. Prayer was usually uttered aloud.
Further, פלל - palal means Isra-El, as the warrior of God, as the one who exercises judgment.
The Hebrew word פלליה - palal-jah (ELB 1733 / 6555) describes the priest in his function as one who exercises judgment and means, "Jah has judged!"

You are now in Jesus' place, so it is incumbent upon you to exercise judgment over your circumstances and the adversities in your life. Jesus Himself has given you the authority to do this.

Matthew 18:18

> 18 Truly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

You already know His will for you and yours:

3 John:1-2

> 1 The elder (the Holy Spirit now speaks to you personally) unto the wellbeloved Gaius (you can insert your own name here, because the Word speaks to you), whom I love in the truth (in the Word).
>
> 2 Beloved (it's you!), I wish (this is your Father's wish for you, His will) above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth (so put your soul on the anchor - Jesus Christ, on the Word made flesh, on the Word of life. Then your soul will remain firmly tied to the Word even in the storms of time. Only in this way will you be able to survive the approaching storm, firmly attached to the Word, while carrying the Word in your mouth and thus exercising judgment over your negative circumstances).

Now you are in the function of a priest, so you have to speak, well knowing and prudent, in the truth of the Word about your own circumstances and about the circumstances of yours, the Word of His (God's) power in the name of Jesus. In this way, you will fulfill the function assigned to you as His beloved child, and at the same time as the "Ministro pleni-potenciario,"

which, translated from Spanish, corresponds to the king's chief minister, endowed with the fullness of authority.

In Greek, prayer is called προσευχη - proseuche (ELB 2055 / 4177) and includes the following context: request for certain benefit. Used as a verb, προσευχομαι - proseuchomai has the following meaning: to pray, to vow, to desire, to ask.
The prefix προσ - pros (ELB 2053 / 4156) includes the direction of the prayer, namely to God. You come before His "throne of grace" to make known there your request, your desire, your vision to Him, the Almighty God, with the certainty of receiving His "yes" to your desire, because this your petition rests on the basis of His Word.
Prayer as προσευχη - proseuche derives from the Greek word προσ-εχω - pros-echo (ELB 2055 / 4179), with the meaning: to pay attention to, to watch out for, to keep awake, to beware of, to pay attention to someone, to turn to someone, to attach to someone, to give attention to something or someone, to devote oneself to something.
This action is the preliminary step to your prayer. For as very first step, you must clarify yourself in choosing His Word that has spoken to you in your heart. Now that your prayer, your petition, conforms to His Word, this prayer of yours conforms to the definition of confession, as ομο-λογεω - homo-logeo. This meaning that you are now completely conforming to His Word given to you according to His promise, asking Him, the Almighty God, your Father, for the fulfillment of your prayer, your confession. Thus, you are certain that you are asking according to His will, and as a result, you have full confidence that He, your Father, hears and answers you.

Thus, you already know His answer to your petition! And this is His mighty "Yes" and "Amen"!

Now it is important to make yourself clear: Where do you pray to your God now, or where is the place you go to pray to your God, where you can always meet Him?

In the past, in Old Testament times, it was the temple of God. But now that you are full of His Holy Spirit, and Holy Spirit has already made you His own temple, the place where you can both ask and worship your Father for the fulfillment of His promises made to you is not local. That is, you don't have to travel to Rome or to Jerusalem to want to be closer to your God there. That is obsolete.

For this very reason, Hebrews 10:19-23 and Hebrews 4:16 encourage you to come directly to His throne of grace to receive mercy, salvation, and deliverance from the negative circumstances surrounding you. He has already "delivered you from the domain of darkness and transferred you into the kingdom of His Son's love" (Colossians 1:13). He has done this so that you may receive, there before His throne, the grace (benefit, gift, the fulfillment of His promises made to you) hoped for and longed for.
Hebrews 10:19-23

> 19 Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the holy places by the blood of Jesus,
> 20 by the new and living way that he opened for us through the curtain, that is, through his flesh,
> 21 and since we have a great priest over the house of God,

22 let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith,
with our hearts sprinkled clean from an evil conscience and our
bodies washed with pure water.
23 Let us hold fast the confession of our hope without wavering,
for he who promised is faithful.

Thus, you must extricate yourself from the morass of your circumstances, turn away from them, in order to come before His throne, so that there you may receive the answer to your prayer instantly.
The Word "immediately" in Greek is ευ-θεος - eu-theos; but in the literal translation you get: ευ - eu - good and θεος - Theos – God, and thus: "God is good!" This goodness, expressed in the immediate action toward His children, expresses precisely His whole being. For He, your Father, does not delay the fulfillment of His promises! Thus, He, the Almighty God, is unable NOT to act "instantly,“ for otherwise He would contradict Himself and His name!
Hebrews 4:16 translates this context as a "time of need," which is exactly the same thing, namely the here and now, just when you need it, as you present your desire to Him, your Father, before His throne.
Hebrews 4:16
16 Let us then with confidence draw near to the throne of grace,
that we may receive mercy and find grace to help in time of
need.

Now, before you set out for His throne, however, it is important for you to clarify your desire, your vision, your prayer, by making His Word, His promise to you, your own personal Word, which you now carry in your

mouth. Thus, His Word becomes your confession, as ομο-λογεω - homo-logeo, for now His Word comes out of your mouth. Immediately you are in the covenant with your God, and He, the Almighty, must also faithfully fulfill His own obligation. He wants that too, even more than you do; He cannot wait to pour out His goodness and grace on you in abundance.

Isaiah 59:21

> 21 “And as for me, this is my covenant with them,” says the Lord: “My Spirit that is upon you, and my words that I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, or out of the mouth of your offspring, or out of the mouth of your children’s offspring,” says the Lord, “from this time forth and forevermore.”

Exactly this action also describes Hebrews 4:14, in that the Word calls you to hold fast to the confession, so that you do not let the Word of His power, which is able to accomplish great things, be stolen from your mouth by anxiously turning to your oppressive circumstances and beginning to name and enumerate them. Thus, your mouth is no longer filled with the Word of His power, nor with the confession of the Word, but with the word that made you doubt, whereby you have already accepted the second opinion, the opinion of the other, the opinion of the doubter and confounder, and now proclaim it with your mouth. In this way, your Father cannot hear you and your prayers remain unanswered and therefore fruitless and unsuccessful.

Hebrews 4:14

> 14 Since then we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus, the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession.

Now that you have been strengthened in the clarity of your petition, your prayer, you know very well that this promise, His Word is for you. Hallelujah!

Now you have to find and walk the way to His throne. But this throne is not local and not to be found in your material reality, you cannot see it with your physical eyes. So - from the Aristotelian point of view, from the material point of view of things - this way appears as non-existent, because such a way does not exist in your material reality. Thus, the whole action of your offering prayers before the throne of Almighty God seems questionable. Arestotlian, from the point of view of the "system of elements," from the point of view of material reality, is senseless and not logical, not Aristotelian-logical.

Now, without the change of mind via the Word, without the Holy Spirit in your heart as your mentor, the "curtain" remains closed in front of your eyes, so that you are just not able to see further than the material reality. In order to get out of this dilemma, out of the morass of your surrounding and strangulating circumstances, you must first break through the "curtain" of your material reality. This is the reality that describes you as a failure, a good-for-nothing, a loser, a sinner, etc.; just as you see yourself.

Now remember Jesus' last words on the cross, "It is finished!" And at that very moment, when Jesus was dying on the cross, the curtain in the temple of Jerusalem was torn in two from top to bottom, was clearly opened.

The function of this curtain was to separate the unclean and sinful people from the presence of God, to protect them, because no sinful person is able to come into the presence of God and stay alive.

Behind this curtain, once a year, the high priest was allowed to step, only after the completed ritual of sacrifices, ablutions, and sanctification was he allowed to come into the presence of God, so that he could pray for the people. In this way the high priest had to come before the "throne of God," before the image of the throne of God, to pray for the people.

But for you, who confess Jesus Christ as your Lord and God, and have accepted His deed on the cross for you personally, this curtain is torn, so that the portal, the door, which is Jesus Himself, is open for you from now on and for eternity, that is, without any reference to time. You can now come directly before God's throne at any time and in any space. This, however, without fear, trembling and hesitation, i.e. in boldness and with an uplifted head, because you are now washed clean and canonized through Jesus' blood. God Himself sees you as holy and righteous and thus able and worthy to come into His presence, only through your "yes" to Jesus and through the new birth in the Spirit.

John 3:3

> 3 Jesus answered him, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

Remember now Psalm 18:4

4 "Blessed!", I cry to the Lord, so I will be saved from my enemies.

Blessed - praised means, in Hebrew הלל - halal (ELB 1562 / 2027), with the meaning: to praise, to extol, to sing praises. The praise is addressed to יהוה - JHWH: Hallelu-Jah, Hebrew הללויה - halelu-jah, as praise Jah, thank Jah. Contextual understanding, however, in addition to this well-known content, involves the action of piercing, that is, the process of breaking through a limitation or restriction that cannot otherwise be overcome. Thus, when you exclaim "Hallelujah!" and thereby give thanks to the Father, you must be clearly aware of what you are giving thanks for to your Father, God Almighty.

Thus, "Hallelujah," in the awareness of the contextual understanding as "pierced," implies your confession that Jesus went to the cross in your place and has already paid for all your guilt and sin by nailing to the cross, with and through Himself, everything negative that has burdened you. Thus, it is pierced, that is, you have already left it behind you and have stepped through the breakthrough, through the portal in the formerly impenetrable curtain of your circumstances and into the glory of God broken through.

It is only because of this that you are now free, holy, and, in addition, have acquired the right to claim the Word and every promise of God for yourself. Now, through the blood of Jesus, you have entered into the everlasting New Covenant of God's love.

Thus, this once existing "curtain" can no longer keep you from coming into the presence of your Father, the Almighty God, and stepping right before His throne, freely, without fear or hesitation. However, keep in mind that this action is done with the complete certainty that He, your Father, is awaiting you and already has His "yes" ready at your request, your petition, because He knows that your vision and desire is based on His Word, which corresponds to your confession, according to His will.
Thus, you can come before the throne of grace, to your Father, at your own convenience, to receive in full assurance His assistance.
John 10:9

> 9 I am the door. If anyone enters by me, he will be saved and will go in and out and find pasture.

Now we will try to summarize the above-described faith path in terms of an algorithm, and to represent it schematically on the ground of the quantum-logical thought model discussed before.
As a reminder, an algorithm (WIkipedia d. f., https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algorithmus, 2022) is a unique prescription of action for solving a problem or class of problems. Algorithms consist of finitely many well-defined individual steps.

Now you have the certainty that your desire, your prayer, your petition, your vision will be heard and affirmed by the supreme authority, by God Almighty. With His "yes," you get the absolute assurance of His complete support. This means: you have already received an “okay“ to your prayer. With His "yes", He, your Almighty Father, blesses you to accomplish - He

equips you with everything necessary - so that you can hold the fruit of your prayer in your hand in your material reality.

A summary of the steps of the algorithm:

First step:

The vision.

Clarify your vision - your confession.

The clarification and positioning in the Word of His power takes place here and now in your material reality, in the midst of your oppressive circumstances.

It is the material level of your being.

(Sarx – Soma: material level of being.)

Clarify your vision in the Word and base on this Word. One of His innumerable promises corresponds to your desire, so ponder on it, make it your foundation and position it in your heart and in your mouth. Thus, His Word has become your confession.

Second step:

The curtain is pierced!

(Level of the curtain is the level of the cross.)

The impenetrable barrier between your material reality, the Aristotelian reality, your carnal existence and the glory of the kingdom of heaven, the reality that is still invisible to the physical eye. It is the reality of the Word, the level of the throne of Almighty God.

No mortal and sin-laden human being can pass through this curtain to come before the face of God.

Jesus is the door, the portal.

Jesus' flesh is this curtain. Through Jesus' death on the cross, your acceptance of this fact, you receive complete cleansing from all your sins, now you are holy. Now you get the right to come before the throne of God, your Father, as His beloved son or daughter.

Now the curtain of your circumstances, which does not allow you to move forward, is tearing in two from top to bottom before your eyes.

Hebrews 10:19

19 Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the holy places by the blood of Jesus,

20 by the new and living way that he opened for us through the curtain, that is, through his flesh,

This process is described in the perfect tense, so an event that once took place lasts until now, until this point in time when you claim this process for yourself.

So get out of your oppressive circumstances by entering the Kingdom of Heaven through the open portal. To do this, however, you must penetrate the curtain blocking your way by fully accepting the work of Jesus on the cross, becoming a partaker of His body and blood, and accepting the covenant offered by Him. As a result, the portal that gives you access out of your Aristotelian reality and into the Kingdom of Heaven opens for you. This portal remains open and accessible for you only as long as you remain in the online mode to Him, the Pantokrator, actively and persistently continuing in His Word.

Third step:

Before the throne of grace. (Pneuma – Level of the Spirit.)

Carrying the confession of His Word, your vision, in your mouth, you come before His throne of grace, frankly and full of hope, full of confidence of His promise to clearly express your vision to your Almighty Father. His answer to your prayer is always a "Yes and Amen." Thus, you receive the answer to your prayer in an instant! Now you have the certainty that He, your covenant partner, is at your side and thus your vision will come true, because He, the Pantocrator, has blessed you for it, that is, equipped you with everything necessary to accomplish it.

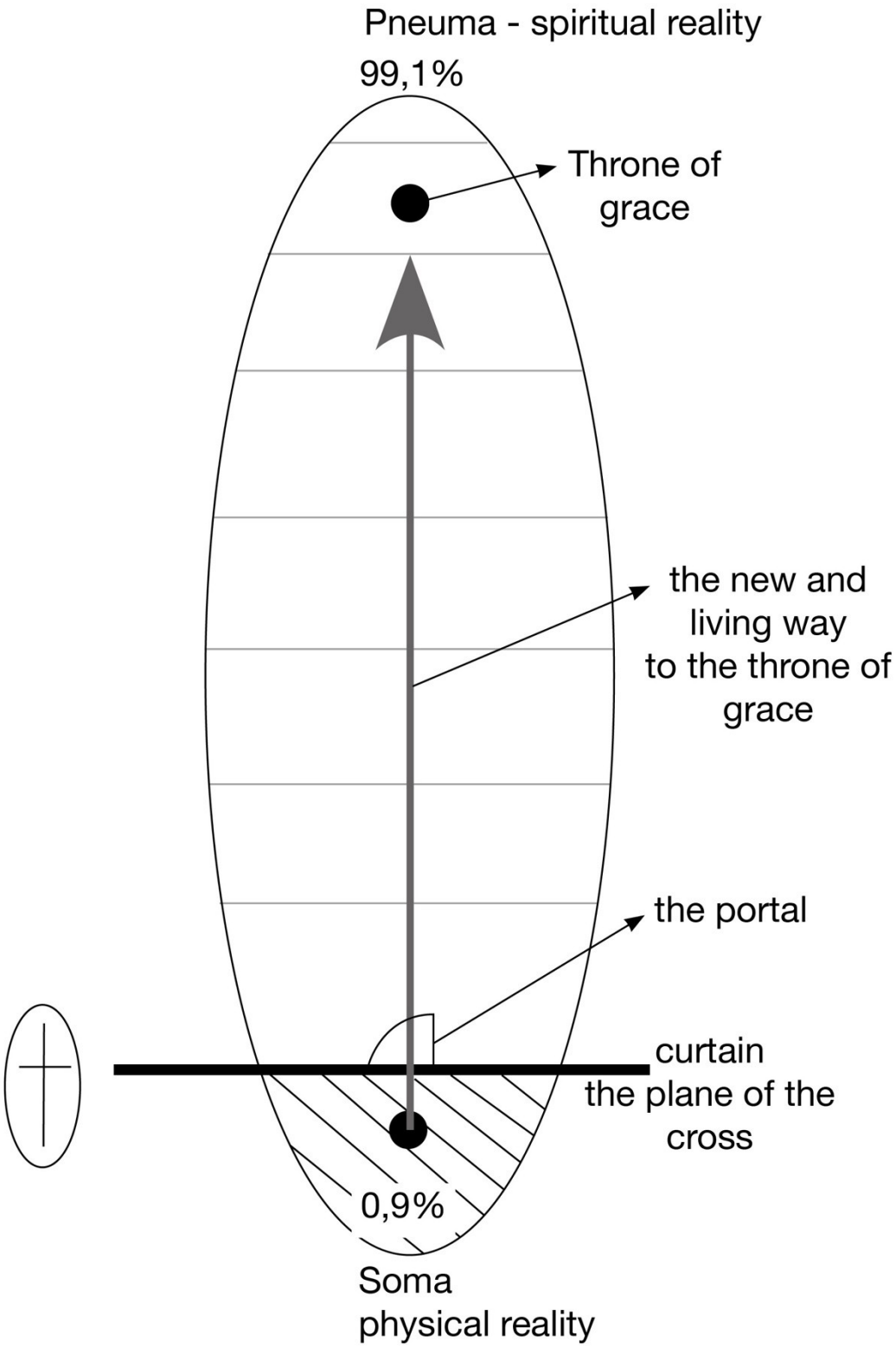

Figure 11: Come before His throne

For this purpose, we turn our ellipse from scheme 10 90° clockwise and get the vertically aligned ellipse with the lower and upper vertices.

With His Word in your mouth (1st step), you go through the open portal (2nd step) directly before His throne, present your vision there, and immediately receive the answer to your prayer (3rd step).

4.8. The schematic representation of the faith path on the basis of the quantum logical thought model

Now you have obtained the certainty and perfect assurance of His "yes" to your prayer!

It is absolutely important now to understand that God, your Father, always hears you and thus hears your prayer, your demand for the fulfillment of the Word, the promise made to you! He hears you because you ask according to His will, according to His Word: by confessing His promise, you present it to Him, the Almighty, before His throne full of frankness and with the certainty that He fulfills His Word in your life.

Thus, you have received His “Yes“ and His “Amen“ at once!

He, your Father who loves you above all things, who is with you through Jesus' blood in the New Covenant of Love, affirms each of your petitions because they are based precisely on the living Word. He, the Pantocrator, speaks to you the certainty that you no longer need to have any doubt at all that this promise, which you have chosen for yourself from His Word, is yours.

Your Father, Jahweh Himself, says to you, "Only believe!"
You have to be able to see the fulfillment of the Word as your vision, although this Word has not yet attained material form, thereby "drawing into existence that which does not yet exist,"
Romans 4:17

> … calls into existence the things that do not exist.

That is everything that you have to do from now on to see the fruit, the materialization, the "incarnation" of the Word of your promise in your material reality, and to experience, hence possess it! Thereby, you are no longer moving in the Aristotelian reality you are used to. The algorithms you are used to do not work here.
You are moving into reality of the Kingdom of Heaven, into the sphere of power of the love of Jesus - agape: to recognize the Word in order to do it. Because into it, into the kingdom of love, you were planted. You were snatched from the power realm of darkness, the power realm of Aristotelian laws, and placed into the power realm of the Son, into the power realm of the Father, into the power realm of living relationships, into the power realm of His Word, into the power realm of the algorithms of the Kingdom of Heaven, into the power realm of quantum logical laws.
Colossians 1:13

> 13 He (God Himself) has delivered (torn out, ripped out) us from the domain (from the area of power) of darkness (your current reality, your oppressive circumstances) and transferred us (planted in) to the kingdom of his beloved Son,

In this space, in the Agape space, namely where you have learned to act through the Word of His power which you now speak in spite of all your circumstances, the understanding of time with its absoluteness is not given, not present.

For this very reason, it is obsolete and not at all permissible to fixate on time in order to know, "How much longer Lord?" How long then shall I wait for the fulfillment of my prayer?

Habakkuk 1:2-3

> 2 O Lord, how long shall I cry for help (the prophet of the Almighty God, Habakkuk, who should have known in himself, fell into the same trap of time), and you will not hear? Or cry to you “Violence!” and you will not save?
>
> 3 Why do you make me see iniquity, and why do you idly look at wrong? Destruction and violence are before me; strife and contention arise.

As soon as this fatal "how much longer?" begins to mature in your brain and escapes from your mouth, immediately you catapult yourself out of the sphere of the power of love, back into the sphere of the power of darkness, and this is your own doing.

That is precisely why renewed correction is necessary at this point: you have already received the fulfillment of your prayer before the throne of grace at the very moment that you stepped before the throne of grace in frankness, with the confession of His Word, and presented your petition to Him, the Almighty God.

The action you are living out now is called the faith process, the process of firmly visualizing your vision, the pledge of which you already possess, yes.
This visualization process is just the faith process you have to go through.

Before we go any further, we must again become aware of the definition of faith, so that we do not talk past each other.
The classic definition of faith is summarized in Hebrews 11:1

> 1 Now faith is the assurance of things hoped for, the conviction of things not seen.

Faith, in Greek as πιστις - pistis (ELB 2043 / 3952), is to be understood contextually in the following way: conviction, knowledge of the truth which produces good works.

Reality, Greek υπο-στασις - hypo-stasis, in its context means the following: the basis, the foundation, the basis of existence, the essence, the essence of all things, the original ground of all being.
The Greek υπο-στασις - hypo-stasis is composed of two words: υπο - hypo (ELB 2096 / 5075) meaning under, beneath; and στασις - stasis, from στατικη - statike (Online Dictionary, 2022) - statics, meaning perfect and load-stable statics. Summary meaning: under, υπο - hypo, His (God's) mighty hand, shielded and secured, you stand on firm ground, on the base of the Word, on the solid rock. This ground is under - υπο - hypo your feet. This foundation forms the secure statics of your house.

Consideration of the synonyms of υπο-στασις - hypo-stasis as the foundation, expands our understanding (Woxikon W. d., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/grundlage.php, 2022): Substrate, substance, matter, material, base, substructure, foundation stone, supporting post, pillar, cornerstone, nutrient, presupposition, condition, explanation, proof, justification, the essence, core of the thing, existing for itself, existing independently of others (independent of circumstances).

The King James translation defines reality as the υπο-στασις - hypo-stasis, as "substance" with the following meaning, according to the Merriam Webster Dictionary - English-English Dictionary (Dictionary, 2022):

> essence, the main thing, the essential;
>
> a fundamental or characteristic part or quality;
>
> ultimate reality, final, reality, the actual given;
>
> practical importance; usefulness, utility, practicality, the benefit in practical implementation;
>
> physical material from which something is made or which has discrete existence;
>
> matter of particular or definite chemical; the object with the certain, firmly definite, final chemical structure, nature.

Now remember again our verse from Hebrews 11:1

> 1 Now faith is the assurance of things hoped for, the conviction of things not seen.

Thus, faith is the firm foundation and the basis of the existence of your hope, and thus of your vision. Your vision now has a firm basis and clear

physical principles. Your vision is not fiction! Instead, it is the foundation, the essence, and the essential aspect of your hope.

Hope, Greek ελπις - elpis (ELB 1934 / 1664) describes the prospect and firm, joyful expectation of something good, with the confidence to receive it. Hope is never doubtful or uncertain because it has a firm foundation: Jesus Christ, in whom all the promises of God have received their “yes“ and “amen“ and therefore, their irrevocable affirmation.
This is also your reality, your foundation, the essence of your being.
2 Corinthians 1:20

> 20 For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

We go back to our initial verse Hebrews 11:1, and progress a little further in knowledge:

> 1 Now faith is the assurance (reality, foundation) of things hoped for, the conviction (evidence, proof) of things (yet) not seen.

Your hope, your vision, has a firm foundation. Your vision is the essence of your faith. At the same time, your vision is evidence that, though you have not yet seen it with your physical eyes, you have already grasped it. This proves your vision to you, which rests on the Word of life.
Being convinced, in Greek as ελεγχος - elenchos (ELB 1932 / 1634) (Woxikon d. W., https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/beweis.php, 2022), means: proof, conviction, evidence, confirmation, liability, guarantee, surety, certainty.

Thus, your hope for the fulfillment of the Word of His love, your vision, is, on the one hand, the firm and immovable foundation, and, on the other hand, a guarantee and surety from your Father, personally. He assures that, although your vision is not yet physically tangible for you, you already possess it. This process in which you must now persevere is called faith.

Thus, faith is to be understood as the materialization process from the not-yet-visible to the visible, from the not-yet-being to the being id est, from the immaterial to the material.
God himself acts according to the same principles, i.e. algorithms. Also, Abraham, who trusted God:
Romans 4:17

> 17 ... ... Because he (Abraham) trusted God, ... who calleth those things which be not as though they were.

James 1:16-18

> 16 Do not be deceived, my beloved brothers.
> 17 Every good gift and every perfect gift (the grace of God which is for you) is from above, coming down (from the spiritual, not yet materially formed realm into your material reality) from the Father of lights (He Himself, the Almighty God, provides for the fastest possible progress and the material arrangement of this process), with whom there is no variation or shadow due to change (His algorithms remain forever. You can choose to resort

to them to initiate your problem or the realization of your vision to materialize or choose not to...).

18 Of his own will (this is the will of God) he brought us forth by the word of truth (called into existence; thus, you are also born through the Word of truth), that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

Now you use His word λογος - logos, pronounced to you, to act in the same way as God, using His proven algorithms, because you are His image, His firstfruits.

The Word of Truth, the Living Word, is the initial, the beginning and the end of all beginnings. Even the space between the beginning and the end is created by the Word of His power, the λογος - logos.

John 1:1-4

1 In the beginning (αρχη - arche: the space that extends from the beginning to the end) was the Word (λογος - logos, as the effective happening), and the Word (λογος – logos) was with God, and the Word (λογος – logos) was God.

2 He (λογος – logos) was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made through him (λογος – logos), and without him (λογος – logos) was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him (λογος – logos) was life, and the life was the light of men.

With the knowledge we have now gained from the Word, we will try to schematically represent the process of faith. For this purpose, we use at last scheme with the schematic representation of the process of prayer:

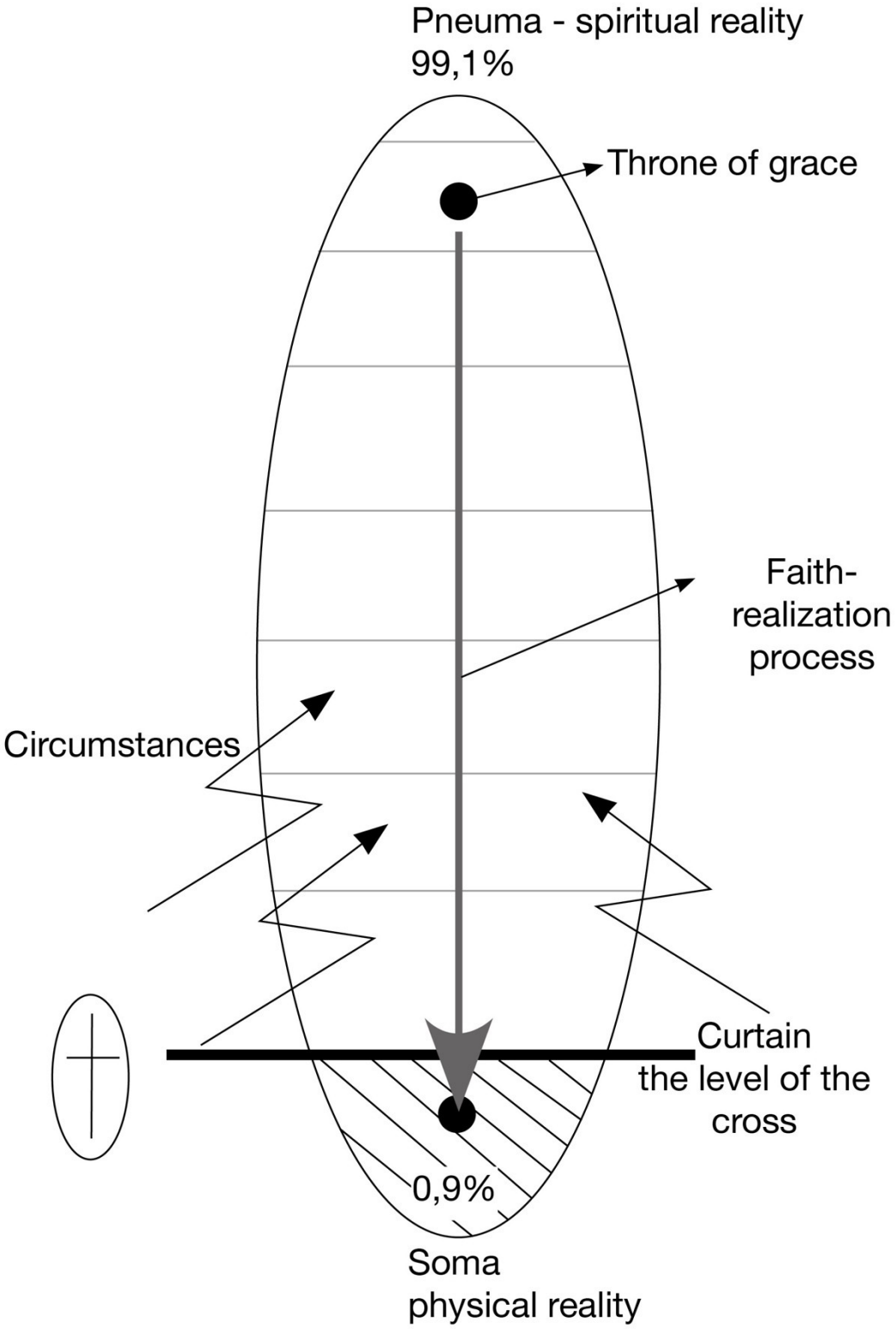

Figure 12: The path of faith

The path of faith is directed from His throne, from above, directly below into your material reality, thus materializing your vision, His promise given to you, until you hold the fruit of your faith in your hand. And this way Jesus has prepared for you as the "new and living way" and has preceded it for you, so that you can simply follow in His footsteps, always looking to Him, Jesus.

Thus, the "new and living way" is provided for you. What is now incumbent upon you is to look to Jesus, that is, at the same time looking away from the rearing circumstances and adversities that will always try to distract you from this new and living way, the way of your faith, persistently keeping your vision before your eyes.

For your adversary knows perfectly well that the very moment you look away from your vision, from your promise, from the living Word which has already been promised to you by God personally, and look to your circumstances, immediately Satan, the thief, will rob you of your promise and your vision, even though you have already "had in your pocket" God's promise to that end.

The moment you look away from the straight path of your faith, realizing the not-yet-visible which causes you to deviate, you immediately land again in the mire of your circumstances and thus lose your vision. This is because you have directed your line of sight from Jesus, from the Word, to the circumstances and have devoted your ear, your hearing, to your circumstances and have thus in turn begun to listen to the speech of your circumstances, that is, to submit to your circumstances once again.

Thereby you have deprived yourself of your vision and the fruit of your faith.

Hebrew 10:35-39

> 35 Therefore do not throw away your confidence (Greek παρρεσια - parresia (ELB 2036 / 3803) with the meaning: frankness, courage, intrepidity, freedom, frankness in speaking, clarity and openness in speaking. Παρρεσια - parresia eliminates the fear and timidity), which has a great reward (reward is called in Greek μισθα-ποδοσια - mistha-podosia (ELB 2008 / 3262) with the meaning: retribution, compensation. It is derived from Greek μισυος - misthos (ELB 2008 / 3265) with the meaning: reward, payment, related to earthly life. Thus, the reward as μισθα-ποδοσια - mistha-podosia means the material, and therefore the factual reward in your life, in the here and now)!
>
> 36 For you have need of endurance (Greek υπο-μονη - hypo-mone (ELB 2097 / 5098) see below), so that when you have done the will of God you may receive what is promised (Greek επαγγελια - epangelia (ELB 1941 / 1843) meaning: legal term for an order; the promise to do or give something; the promise of God and thus a gift given by grace).
>
> 37 For, “Yet a little while, and the coming one will come and will not delay (He, Jesus, does not delay the realization of your visions);
>
> 38 but my righteous one shall live by faith, and if he shrinks back (Greek υπο-στελλο - hypo-stello (ELB 2097 / 5105) as to

> draw back, to shrink from something, to depart from the path of faith), my soul has no pleasure in him.”
> 39 But we are not of those who shrink back and are destroyed (Greek απωλεια - apoleia (ELB 1885 / 675) as demise, destruction, loss), but of those who have faith and preserve their souls (believe to obtain the life).

Now you have the confidence of God's approval of your prayer. Thus, His “Yes“ and His “Amen“ belong to you, immediately encouraging you to walk the path of faith; the path of realizing what is not yet visible until it becomes visible to all; that is, until your vision has physically materialized, resolutely and without doubting, without deviation from this straight path. The main characteristic that is useful to you in this is your perseverance on this path of realization of the promise that you have grasped.

The Greek υπο-μονη - hypo-mone (ELB 2097 / 5098) describes the process of perseverance, as follows: patience, perseverance. Derived from Greek υπο-μενω - hypo-meno (ELB 2096 / 5095) as staying under something; enduring.
Υπο - hypo (ELB 2096 / 5075) as being under something, underneath; and μενω - meno (ELB 2004 / 3171) as remaining, staying, dwelling, holding on to something, standing still, enduring under things and circumstances.

To summarize, the following understanding arises: you have gained confidence of the promise due to you. Now you place yourself under the mighty hand of God, because He Himself has blessed and empowered you to do so, that is, endowed you with the fullness of His power, so that you

can carry out this action under His mighty hand, remaining in His protection. In this, the second component is indispensable: you remain under His mighty hand, standing on the firm and immovable ground, on the Word of His promise, which is your foundation. Under your feet, there is no longer the mire of your ever-changing circumstances, but the rock. Remaining on this rock, you are able to walk and complete the path of faith within absolute confidence, persevering in the Word; in this way realizing the promise you have grasped into your physical existence.

Very often “perseverance,“ originating from the Greek υπο-μενω - hypo-meno (ELB 2096 / 5095), is mistakenly translated as a passive process of bearing and enduring under the circumstances that oppress you; also known as passive bearing and suffering.
This understanding has become so entrenched in the conservative, religiously-oriented churches and in classical denominations over centuries, that the understanding of enduring is completely, 180° perverted. This deprives you of the courage of the power granted to you and the authority to bring your vision to fruition. Exactly this powerlessness in acting makes you incapable to resist actively in power and in the clarity of the Word in the face of your circumstances which press you from all sides and strangle you.
To put it exaggeratedly: You are only left with passive endurance and endless hope for the grace of the Lord, which may perhaps be granted to you one day, if His will is there and if He deems it right; until then, you have to practice patience....

In summary, the process of perseverance can be described as υπο-μονη - hypo-mone (ELB 2097 / 5098), as follows: the ability not to give up in difficulties and suffering, but to hope firmly in God, even if it does not seem that the hope is justified.

But now that you are aware of this, you can actively walk the path of perseverance in faith, knowing that it has already been prepared for you as the "new and living way" that Jesus himself has prepared for you. For this also includes the will of God for you, that you learn to stand firmly and unshakably on the Word and thereby "carry away the promise" to you; that is, hold the fruit of your faith in your hand.

This is described again and with emphasis in Hebrew in verse 38: "But my righteous shall live by faith!" For you, as the righteous one of God, are the one who has attained full assurance of your entitlement to the realization of every promise, every Word, upon which you stand and postulate as your confession before the throne of grace. God Almighty has personally committed Himself to see to it.

And as a crowning conclusion, Hebrews 10:39

> 39 But we are not of those who draw back to destruction, but of those who believe to the gaining of life.

The realization of your vision, the fruit of your faith, shapes your life - ζωη - zoe (ELB 1957 / 2203) meaning: the divine way of life, in His peace, in His shalom; the highest blessedness of a creature through the gift of divine, eternal life in the Holy Spirit, which Christ made possible for you

through His life, death, and resurrection. Therefore, Jesus Himself is the life - ζωη - zoe. This life is yours to have, in this earthly course of time.
Habakkuk 2:4

> 4 Behold, the deserved punishment for the one who is not upright (who tries to master life by his own strength!) But the righteous will live by his faith.

You are this righteous one who claims the Word and its realization by the covenant decision for yourself and your own, knowing that God Himself has committed Himself to ensure its realization in your life. Thus, you live by faith: realizing the Word, the promises, your visions in the power of God in your here and now.

5. The consequence and benefit of knowledge for daily life

Remember that the expression "to be in Christ" means to benefit from His Word to you in the applicable situation, so that you can come out of your tribulation victorious.
This is what the Word is for, so that you may benefit from Him, the Word made flesh.
Now, let us summarize our findings step by step:

First and foremost is the realization that the way you have been walking up until now needs fundamental rehabilitation and renewal, no matter what reasons or situations have led you to recognize this, and that there is no further way in this way as before, except to destruction.

For this purpose the realization of the statement from John 10, 10, in which Jesus instructs His disciples, serves:

John 10:10

> 10 The thief comes (and he is here) only to steal and kill and destroy (It´s your situation right now). I (Jesus) came that they may have life and have it abundantly.
>
> But to break through your circumstances to this abundant life (the divine way of life, in the peace of God, in His shalom; in the highest blessedness of a creature through the gift of divine, eternal life in the Holy Spirit (in the online mode to the Holy Spirit), which Christ made possible for you through His life, death, and resurrection. Therefore, Jesus Himself is the life - ζωη - zoe) in His shalom, requires your decision:
>
> Deuteronomy 30:19-20
>
> 19 I call heaven and earth (the whole universe) to witness against you today (in the here and now), that I have set before you life and death, blessing and curse. Therefore, choose life, that you and your offspring may live (it depends on your decision whether you and yours will live life in blessing, or will continue to live the way of destruction, led and subjugated by "fate," according to circumstances),

20 loving the Lord your God (recognizing and also using His Word), obeying his voice (listening to His Word) and holding fast to him (making the Word your foundation), for he is your life and length of days (you have it in your hand), that you may dwell in the land that the Lord swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them."

The Word that brings about knowledge and the decision based on it is not too distant or too elite for you, but:

Romans 10:8-13

8 … "The word is near you, in your mouth and in your heart" (that is, the Word of faith that we proclaim);

9 because, if you confess with your mouth that Jesus is Lord and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved.

10 For with the heart one believes and is justified, and with the mouth one confesses and is saved (salvation from the present situation and eternal salvation).

11 For the Scripture says, "Everyone who believes in him will not be put to shame."

12 For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek; for the same Lord is Lord of all, bestowing his riches on all who call on him.

13 For "everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved."

It is written in verse 11

, “Everyone who believes in him will not be put to shame.”

And in verse 13

“everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved.”

In this context, remember the previously considered scheme 9 and 10: at the same moment that you look up to Jesus, invoke His name, release your faith in Him, you create the previously missing bond, the inter-esse, the relationship with the Pantocrator. Thus, the quantum superior to all is completed and the protective shield around you and yours is activated instantaneously. This quantum remains intact as long as you maintain a living relationship with Him, the Pantokrator, as long as you remain in the online mode, αι-ων - ai-on (ELB 1863 / 165), and cling to Him. As you are, so you shall remain in His shalom, His peace, living the life He has prepared for you, ζωη - zoe (ELB 1957 / 2203), which according to 2 Corinthians 9:8, is defined as follows:

> 8 And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that having all sufficiency in all things at all times, you may abound in every good work.

Thus, you are able to perform good works because He, the Almighty God, has already equipped you with the "knowhow" and His grace, teaching you the way in which you can perform and enjoy the fruits of prosperity, joy and success in your life and in the lives of yours.

Now it is your turn to "accomplish" the fruits of your faith.

For this purpose, He, the All-Knowing, has given you an algorithm so that by following it, you are able to reach your goal and solve the problems that await you:

First, since you have Jesus in your heart and are of His blood, He equips you with His Holy Spirit so that you can understand His Word.

Now you take the Word, the promise that speaks to you in your heart, ponder over it, and make this Word your vision, so that you can have this Word in your mouth at all times. Thus, this Word, which is in accordance with the will of God because it is His own Word that has gone out to you, has become your confession.

Holding on to the confession of this Word, you now step out of your oppressive circumstances, your physical reality, through the portal open to you, through the otherwise insurmountable curtain, and set on the "new and living way" to the throne of grace, which Jesus has previously walked instead of you and which He has prepared for you.

Hebrews 10:19-23

> 19 Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the holy places by the blood of Jesus,
> 20 by the new and living way that he opened for us through the curtain, that is, through his flesh,
> 21 and since we have a great priest over the house of God,
> 22 let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, with our hearts sprinkled clean from an evil conscience and our bodies washed with pure water.
> 23 Let us hold fast the confession of our hope without wavering, for he who promised is faithful.

Now you stand, confident in truth because you are well aware of your sonship, before the throne of grace, before the throne of your Father, the Almighty God, full of hope, id est, possessing absolute confidence that He, your Father, will offer His “Yes“ and “Amen“ immediately and without delay to your petition, your prayer which you now present to Him. This shows His mercy and grace towards you.

Hebrews 4:14-16

14 Since then we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus, the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession (homo-logia: the Word of His power on which you now stand firm and thus lead in your mouth).

15 For we do not have a high priest who is unable to sympathize with our weaknesses, but one who in every respect has been tempted as we are, yet without sin.

16 Let us then with confidence (frankness, straightforwardness, honesty, sincerity, ingenuity) draw near to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and find grace to help in time of need (ai-on: here and now).

2 Corinthians 1:19-20

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, whom we proclaimed among you, … was not Yes and No, but in him it is always Yes.

20 For all the promises of God find their Yes in him. That is why it is through him that we utter our Amen to God for his glory.

Now you have received the answer to your prayer, the "okay" of the Most High to your petition, to your vision. Thereby your Father speaks to you: "Only believe!" because "my righteous one will live by faith!"

Hebrews 10:38-39

> 38 but my righteous one shall live by faith, and if he shrinks back, my soul has no pleasure in him.
> 39 But we are not of those who shrink back and are destroyed, but of those who have faith and preserve our souls.

Now, with His Yes and Amen in your pocket, you have the certainty and the absolute confidence, without a doubt, that the Father, the Almighty God, has blessed you to accomplish your vision herewith (with His “Yes“ and “Amen“ to your petition); that is, He has already equipped you with everything necessary to accomplish the fruit of your faith.

So, you set out on the path of faith, "calling the not-yet as if it were there" (Romans 4:17), holding your vision firmly before your eyes, following only the path that has been prepared for you.

You do this without ever looking at the ever-increasing circumstances which, as you advance on the path of faith, turn against you with increasing vehemence. These circumstances surrounding you have only one intention, namely, to draw your attention to themselves as if by hypnotizing you, so that you lend them your ear and thus deviate from the straight path of looking at Jesus, from the path of faith, the direct path of materialization of your prayer, your vision. That is the way in which you would get entangled in the circumstances surrounding you (in the "evil") and would never be able to obtain the fruit of your faith.

Proverbs 4:20-27

20 My son, be attentive to my words; incline your ear to my sayings.
21 Let them not escape from your sight; keep them within your heart.
22 For they are life to those who find them, and healing to all their flesh.
23 Keep your heart with all vigilance, for from it flow the springs of life.
24 Put away from you crooked speech, and put devious talk far from you.
25 Let your eyes look directly forward, and your gaze be straight before you.
26 Ponder the path of your feet; then all your ways will be sure.
27 Do not swerve to the right or to the left; turn your foot away from evil.

Know that just before you cross the threshold and pass through the curtain that separates the realm of the not-yet-visible from the visible, that separates the kingdom of heaven and the material and visible, holding in your hand the fruit of your faith in your material reality, the resistance and rebellion of all possible adversity that seeks to prevent your progress will be at its greatest. This is the thief's last chance to rob you of the fruit of your faith.

At this point your faith reaches the highest concentration required. The maximum of your determination and confidence is demanded of you so that you can pass the "point of no return."

Geometrically, this process can be represented as a parabola opened downwards. The maximum of its function is reached at the vertex. The point of no return corresponds to the vertex of the parabola (Serlo, 2022). From here on, the ball "rolls" by itself. The further realization process of your vision has hereby overcome the vertex, and from now on, nothing stands in the way of the further faith process, so that the fruit of your faith necessarily materializes. The process of metamorphosis, which is the transformation of the not-yet-visible into the visible, the transformation of the spiritual into the material, the process of the "incarnation" of the Word, is hereby completed! The victory is yours!

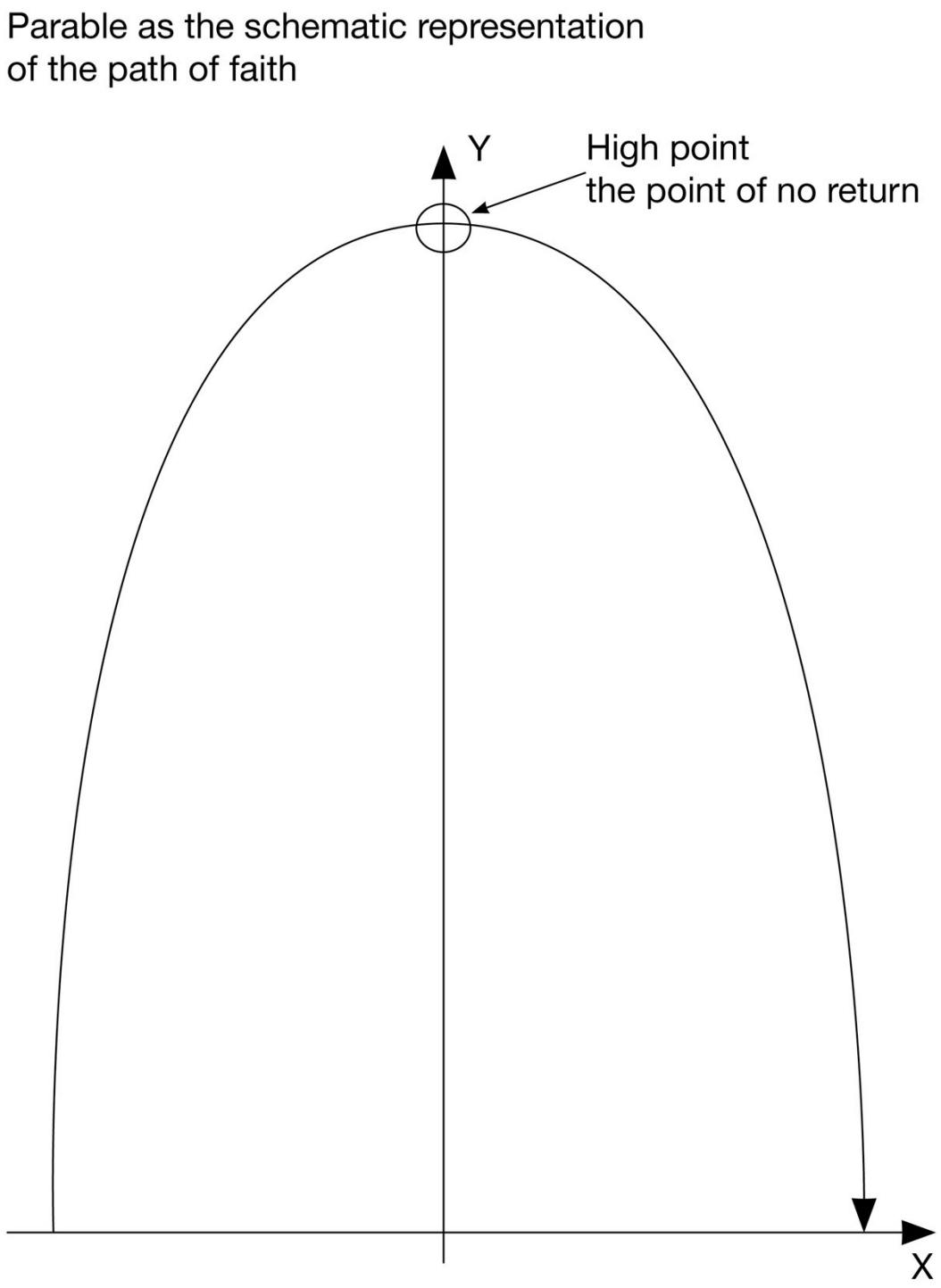

Figure 13: The point of no return

Now you hold the fruit of your faith in your hand and give thanks to your Father.

Deuteronomy 8:11-18

11 “Take care lest you forget the Lord your God by not keeping his commandments (His Word) and his rules (His Word) and his statutes (His Word), which I command you today,
12 lest, when you have eaten and are full and have built good houses and live in them,
13 and when your herds and flocks multiply and your silver and gold is multiplied and all that you have is multiplied,
14 then your heart be lifted up, and you forget the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery,
17 Beware lest you say in your heart, ‘My power and the might of my hand have gotten me this wealth.’
18 You shall remember the Lord your God, for it is he who gives you power to get wealth, that he may confirm his covenant that he swore to your fathers, as it is this day.

Honor and thanks are due to the Lord!
And this is the best thanks indeed, that you honor Him, your Father, with the fruit of your faith.

6. Algorithm of faith

Finally, the recapitulation of the individual steps of your faith journey, summarized as an algorithm through which you will certainly attain your vision:

6.1. The vision - have your vision:

As the initial prerequisite, which is natural and self-evident, and thus taken for granted, is that you actually believe the Word that you hear and read! This is exactly what you should pay special attention to, namely that the Word does not just stand there empty; it is your own responsibility to fill this Word with your personal faith in order to experience the realization of the individual promises in your life, i.e. to act in the rest of God, in the rest of the Word, in faith.

Hebrews 4:1-3

> 1 Let us therefore take care (be on guard) lest - since the promise (Greek επαγγελια - epangelia (ELB 1941 / 1843): Announcement, legal term for an order. Promise to do or give something. The promise of God, as a gift given by grace) to enter into His rest, still outstanding - any of you appear to stay behind (backslidden).

It is important to clarify the expression - "stay behind" for yourself. Greek υστερεω - hystereo (ELB 2098 / 5119): to be late, to come too late. Suffer lack. Contextually, this expression of being behind comes from the ancient Greek word υστερα - hystera - womb. Functionally, it means that the emotions that remained too long in hiding, that is, in the womb, that could not be acted out, that is, did not come to light, will one day be forcibly - hysterically - "born" as the "long-transmitted fruit of the womb." In

Spanish, "to give birth to a child" means: "dar la luz" - to give the light, to bring to the light.
The inopportunely expressed - brought to light - mental impulses, emotions, eventually become hysterical, i.e., they well up and therefore are completely exuberantly and aggressively brought out. This process is always accompanied by much suffering. It is the suppression of the emotional state.

In the spiritual sense, as a parallel to this one speaks of the suppression of the spirit. Precisely for this reason it is said in 1 Thessalonians 5:18-19

> ...For this is the will of God in Christ Jesus for you. 19 Do not quench (suppress, dampen) the Spirit.

This is so that you will not be confronted with suffering and lack in your life. Conversely, it also means that if you are confronted with suffering or lack in your life, it is not the will of God, but a "hysterical" - delayed re-action, whether conscious or unconscious, to the dampening and suppression of the Word, the Spirit, in your everyday life.

Further in Hebrews 4:2-3

> 2 For good news (Greek ευαγγελιον - euangelion (ELB 1951 / 2076) - gospel, the good and glad tidings of the kingdom of God and salvation through Christ. Includes the reward for good news) been proclaimed (Greek ευαγγελιζω - euangelizo (ELB 1951 / 2075) - proclaim the message of salvation, evangelize), as well as those; but the word heard (Greek λογος - logos (ELB 1998 / 3030) - the Word of God, the reasonable reason, the

effective event) was of no use to those, because it did not connect with faith in those who heard it (faith Greek πιστις - pistis (ELB 2043 / 3952) - conviction, knowledge of, certainty and proof of your hope, your vision, of what is not yet visible). 3 Namely, we enter into rest (Greek καταπαυσις - katapausis (ELB 1978 / 2635) - rest, abode, dwelling place, the place of promise where all struggle will end and people will finally have rest from evil. Life in communion with God. Abiding in the Word) as those who have believed as He (God) said, "Thus I swore in my wrath (Greek οργη - orge (ELB 2023 / 3563) - wrath, anger. Wrath of God is aroused at every violation of His justice. That means, you have recognized the goodness and the authority of the Word; that this Word as logos, namely that what it says, or expresses, it is also able to accomplish, but you lack the ignition by means of faith. Thus, you deprive your God of the possibility to manifest His righteousness by realizing the Word given by Him in your life. Thus, you present your Lord and God as a liar) they shall never enter into my rest!" even though the works were created from the foundation of the world.

Hebrews 4:10-11

10 For he who has entered into His rest has also entered into rest from his works (for now you have learned to humble yourself, that is, to expect everything from Him, your God, His Word, and not to act from your own manhood) as God does from His own. 11 Let us therefore be diligent to enter into that rest, lest anyone fall after the same example of disobedience

(disobedience, Greek α-πει-θεια - a-pei-theia (ELB 1879 / 541) - α-alpha as negation; πειθω - peitho - to persuade, obey; θεος - God. Put together it means - not to believe in the authority of God, in the authority of His Word, thus disobedience - to hear the Word, but not to do it)!

The solution includes verses 14 and 16:

Hebrews 4:14,16

14 Since we now have a great high priest (priest, Greek αρχι-ερευς - archi-ereus (ELB 1888 / 741) - derived from αρχε - arche - beginning and the end, but also the space in between, say, your here and now. Supreme. And ιερευς - hiereus - priest. In summary, this word describes the function of Jesus, as the Great High Priest with the task of granting grace and mercy (salvation from momentary circumstances) to everyone who comes to Him) who has passed through the heavens, Jesus, the Son of God, so let us make confession (Greek ομο-λογια - homo-logia (ELB 2022 / 3526) - to confess, to say the same thing, to agree, to concur; to speak in accordance with truth and fact (the Word of God); to speak in accordance with faith, that is, to speak in accordance with your own vision (the Word of God taken hold of)).

Hold on to the Word that has been spoken to you and that which you need right now in this situation. Place yourself on it and hold it firmly in your heart and in your mouth, so that you can proclaim this very Word, the Word of His power, which possesses the dynamism of God and

accomplishes what is promised; so that you are able, instead of your circumstances and needs, to proclaim this very Word, your confession, your vision, before the throne of God in order to knowingly receive the answer to your prayer.

Now you have the Word of His power, which you desire to see in your situation and in your life, in your mouth. This is your confession! For at the audience in the throne room of the Almighty God, you must offer this very confession to Him, your Father, in order to receive His "yes" to your petition.

6.2. In the throne room:

Because you know His name - Jesus Christ - and carry that name in your heart, thus being of His blood, the portal that gives you access from your circumstances to the throne room of God is always open for you. In verse 16, Hebrews 4, the procedure for you to come before the throne of אלהים - Älohim is clearly described.

Hebrews 4:16

> 16 Let us therefore approach with boldness to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and find grace for timely help.

We now consider the appropriate contexts of each key word:

16 Let us therefore with boldness (frankness) (Greek παρρησια - parresia (ELB 2036 / 3803) - freedom, courage, confidence, clarity of speech; confidence of faith without trembling, fear, hesitation, doubt; remove fear

and anxiety; assurance of freedom from guilt) approach the throne of grace (Greek χαρις - charis (ELB 2107 / 5297) - grace, kindness granted or desired, benefit, thanks, favor, acceptance; favor granted without expectation of retribution or reciprocity; the absolute freedom of God's mercy toward men, having its sole motive in the goodness and frankness of the giver; God's free gift, as forgiveness of sin), that we may receive mercy (Greek ελεος - eleos (ELB 1932 / 1640) - mercy, compassion, pity. It has a special and direct reference to human misery, which is the consequence of sin. Salvation from the predicament. Jesus Christ as the Great High Priest has the function to grant you His grace and His mercy, salvation) and find grace for timely help (just as you come before His throne and present your confession in frankness; Greek ευ-θεως - eu-theos (ELB 1952 / 2091) - immediately, straight away, right now. Semantically considered: ευ - eu - good, well; and θεως - theos - God; summarized, it means "God is good¸" and exactly therefore He does not delay the answer of your prayer. His "yes" to you is always immediate)!

Complementing this gained knowledge, as the Word of God fully and directly to you, this key verse can be rendered as follows (Hebrews 4:16): Come now with frankness, in freedom of thought, with courage, confident that the Word of your Father is for you; in clarity of speech, carrying the Word of His power in your mouth, the promise on which you have now placed yourself and whose realization you desire and expect in your life, to His throne, the throne of grace.
You now come before His throne in the absolute confidence of faith, that is, holding your vision, your prayer request, before your eyes, certain that

you will receive His "yes," the "yes" from God Himself, that is, receive the answer to your prayer request in the here and now.
Thus, you come before your Father, as His son or daughter worthy of Him - without trembling, fear, hesitation, or doubt.
This clarity and confidence eliminate any kind of fear and anxiety;
Thus, you attain the certainty of freedom from guilt, because He, your great "blood brother" Jesus Christ, has already paid every debt for you.
Thus, you are free!
Now you are ready to enter the throne of grace, where you will receive the gift, you have longed for - grace. There is your Father, who loves you above all things, אלהים - Älohim Himself is waiting for you, to grant you His kindness, which He Himself longed for.
It desires Him to do you well and to favor you in all the doings of your hand.

He does not expect anything in return from you, only that you trust His Word and expect the realization of your visions from Him, as the Almighty God, that is, that you humble yourself before His greatness and before His love towards you.

He, your Father, grants you the absolute freedom of your visions and even encourages you to have quite great visions! At the same time, He Himself assures you that He will deliver you from every conceivable entanglement and challenge, because that is His free gift to you. At the same time, He does not even think about your failures, your shortcomings and your missteps, i.e. your sins!

The audience before God's throne is indispensable for you to obtain mercy.

The mercy is in special and direct relation to the still existing misery in your life, into which you have maneuvered yourself. Salvation from this predicament is assured to you by your Father and your God by covenant decree. Jesus Christ assures you of His grace and mercy, that is, salvation, through His function as your Great High Priest.

Only here, before the throne of Almighty God, you receive the grace due to you and assured to you, and thus you find help, and that in an instant, that is, at the right time.

This is also your frankness and confidence that at this moment, when you present your petition, your prayer, in other words, your confession - the Word on which you stand, as the promise you long for - before His throne, you receive the answer to your prayer immediately and instantly with His decisive "Yes" and "Amen." And that is good! Because your God and Father - אלהים - Älohim - is good - eu-theos!

6.3. Fulfillment of the prayer:

Before the throne of grace, where you receive the fulfillment of your prayer in an instant, you can come only in frankness and in the full assurance of His promise.

This certainty, however, consists in the firm and unquestionable fact that He, the Almighty God Himself, has prepared for you, upon your petition,

that is, your prayer, His definite and clear "yes." And this is precisely because you bring the confession of His Word to Him, upon which you have placed yourself and now in faith desire before Him as your most intimate vision, knowing full well that He, your Father, has sealed you with His Holy Spirit for this purpose.

Ephesians 1:13

> In Him (in Jesus) you also, when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation (your salvation), and believed, were sealed with the Holy Spirit of promise.

Now you have the absolute certainty to receive the fruit of your desire. In clarity of speech and in frankness you now bring forward your confession. This is exactly His will and the procedure that He, your Father, expects from you, as His beloved and mature son/daughter.

1 John 5:14-15

> 14 And this is the confidence (frankness) that we have toward Him, that if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us.
> 15 And if we know that he hears us, whatever we ask, we know that we have what we have asked of him.

6.4. Just believe! - Process of materialization:

Now you have received the "yes" of Almighty God upon the confession of your vision. This "yes" means that you have already received the fulfillment of your prayer. Nobody can rob you of this "yes"! Just remember

that you are sealed with the Holy Spirit, who assures you the realization of the promise on which you have placed yourself.

Thus, you have the answer of your prayer "in your hand"!

Since as of now your vision is still localized in the invisible realm, you have yet to call your vision, your promise, into existence.

Romans 4:17

> ... to call the non-existent into existence, as if it were there;

In doing so, it is necessary to walk the path of faith, the path of the realization of the promise, constantly looking to Jesus, to the Word made flesh, to the Word which makes the spiritual things, the not yet visible things, into material things – through the process of transformation. It is the Word of your promise.

Hebrews 12:2

> ...looking unto Jesus (looking away from all else, not fixating, fixing ourselves on, in circumstances), the beginner (author, guide) and finisher of faith.

Keep the Word of your promise always and continually before your eyes. Look only to it, to the Word of life, to the Word of your vision, to Jesus, to the "Word made flesh." Do not allow yourself to get entangled and caught up in your circumstances! Follow only the new and living way that He, Jesus, has already prepared for you, so that you may walk straight on it without twisting your foot.

You have already received this frankness and confidence through the blood of Jesus. So, you can go forward the way of realization confidently and in assurance!

Proverbs 4:20-27

> 20 My son, pay attention to my words; incline your ear to my speeches. 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the inward parts of thine heart. 22 For they are life to those who find them, and healing to all their flesh. 23 More than anything else you keep, keep your heart. For in it springs the fountain of life. 24 Let the deceitfulness of the mouth depart from thee, and the perverseness of the lips be removed from thee. 25 Let thine eyes look straight ahead, and let thy gaze be straight before thee. 26 Take heed to the path of thy foot, and let all thy ways be straight. 27 Turn not aside to the right hand or to the left; let thy foot depart from evil.

This is the way to realize your vision, by activating the dynamis of God, His power. Now you hold the fruit of your vision, your fruit of faith, in your hand!

Through keeping His name - אלהים - Älohim - in front of your eyes and executing His Word of power in action, you are able to realize the promises, your visions, and to call them into your reality:

Leviticus 26:3-13

> 3 ‘ “Follow my rules (my Word). Be careful to obey my commands (my Word).
> 4 Then I will send you rain at the right time (ai-on - continuously, because you stay in the online mode to my Word). The ground will produce its crops. The trees will bear their fruit.

5 You will continue to harvest your corn until you gather your grapes. You will continue to gather your grapes until you plant your crops. You will have all you want to eat. And you will live in safety in your land.

6 ‘ “I will give you peace in the land. You will be able to sleep because no one (and nothing) will make you afraid. I will remove wild animals from the land. There will not be any war in your country (the negative circumstances will not be able to reach you).

7 You will hunt down your enemies. You will kill them with your swords (through the Word, through God's power from your mouth).

8 Five of you will chase 100. And 100 of you will chase 10,000. You will kill your enemies with your swords. (Through God's Word from your mouth, you will find rest from your enemies and your negative circumstances).

9 ‘ “I will bless you. I will give you many children so that there will be many of you. And I will be faithful to the covenant I made with you.

10 You will still be eating last year’s crops when you will have to make room for new crops.

11 I will live among you. I will not turn away from you.

Now you hold the fruit of your faith in your hand!

So, give due thanks to your Lord and God, for precisely this action completes your progress. And your Father also sees that you realize that it is not through your strength and your own wisdom that you have attained

the goal, your vision, but through Him, your Father, who has given you the wisdom and the strength to carry away the victory in this struggle.
Amen.

7. Personal

I was born on 02.09.1963 in Karaganda, the former Soviet Union, as the third child in a German and believing, Lutheran, family.
Our mother's grandmother taught us prayers and told us Bible stories as children, as it was possible under Soviet circumstances.
Then came the time of school and the related influence and consolidation of atheism.
Until I was 17 years old, until my Russian high school graduation, we were at home in Kazakhstan and later in North Caucasus.
At the age of 17 (1980), we got permission to leave to the Federal Republic of Germany for family reunification, as late repatriates.
After completing a very intensive language course and a two-year A-levels special course, I studied human medicine at the University of Tübingen (1984 - 1990).
On 26.12.1984, at the age of 21, in my second semester of medical studies, I married the love of my youth, my present wife Irina Reinhardt.
Since Irina was still in Russia at that time, we had to get married in Russia.
Then she came to Germany. We have been happily married for 40 years.
After my studies we had our first son, Christian (1990). Due to my jobs (1992), we moved to Upper Bavaria, Bad Reichenhall.
It was there that the desire to get to know the Bible awoke.

After a few wrong turns with Jehovah's Witnesses, we ended up in the Free Evangelical Church in Bad Reichenhall. There our second son, Hannes, was born.
In 1995 I took over the general medical practice in Prien am Chiemsee and we moved to Bad Endorf. There, our third son, Frederik, was born.
From then on, we were permanent members of the Free Evangelical Mennonite Brethren Church in Wasserburg. In addition to the church activities, a regular weekly biblical house group took place at our home.

Following the guidance of the Holy Spirit we moved to Tenerife in 2007, and for another five years we were active members of the local free church (Community of Evangelical Christians in Puerto de la Cruz).
In 2012, we separated from the church because we claimed the fullness of the Word and the Holy Spirit for ourselves and aligned ourselves with it.
Also in 2012, the foundation for the Academy "Logos" took place; the aim of reaching maturity in the knowledge of the Word. As the leader of the Academy, thanks to the fullness of the Holy Spirit, I teach the Word, through which sisters and brothers gain knowledge of God's goodness and grace, and themselves begin to freely apply the Word into practice in their here and now, so that their fruits of faith become visible and tangible.
Thus, the present work is merely an attempt to bring more clarity and stringency into the life of faith of the individual.

8. List of references

SCM R.Brockhaus. (2010). *Elberfelder Studienbibel.* Witten: SCM R.Brockhaus im SCM-Verlag GMBH& Co.KG.

Wikipedia. (02. Juni 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algorithmus*.

Wikipedia. (02. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Perfekt*.

School, L. (02. 06 2022). *https://deutsch.lingolia.com/de/grammatik/zeitformen/perfekt#a-wann-verwendet-man-perfekt-im*.

Synonyme, W. -W. (02. 06 2022). *https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/perfekt.php*.

Köster, P. D. (2006). *Die Logik der Ganzheit.* Frankfurt am Main: Quantum Logic Medicine Verlag KG, Frankfurt am Main. ISBN 978-3-9813042-0-6.

Synonyme, W. -W. (02. 06 2022). *https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sklaverei.php*.

Wikipedia. (02. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sapere_aude*.

Wikipedia. (03. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Entität*.

Woxikon, W. d. (05. 06 2022). *https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/aufwecken.php*.

Wikipedia, d. f. (06. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Logik*.

Woxikon, W. d. (06. 06 2022). *https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/immer.php*.

Woxikon, W. d. (12. 06 2022). *https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/ärger.php*.

Wikipedia, d. f. (12. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philadelphia*.

Wikipedia, d. f. (12. 06 2022). *https://wiki.yoga-vidya.de/Storge*.

WIkipedia, d. f. (06. 12 2022). *https://wiki.yoga-vidya.de/Eros* .

Woxikon, d. W. (15. 06 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/kunstwerk.php.

Langenscheidt, L.-D. W. (18. 06 2022).

https://de.langenscheidt.com/latein-deutsch/offerre#sense-1.1.1.

Wikipedia, d. f. (18. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bet-El*.

Wortbedeutungen, W. d. (18. 06 2022).

https://www.wortbedeutung.info/Idol/.

Wikipedia, d. f. (2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schicksal.*

Wikipedia, d. f. (19. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schicksal*.

WIkipedia, d. f. (18. 06 2022). *https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sphäre*.

Woxikon, W. d. (23. 06 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/empören.php.

Woxikon, W. d. (22. 06 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/untreue.php.

Woxikon, W. d. (08. 07 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/festigkeit.php .

Woxikon, W. d. (07. 07 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/festigkeit.php .

Wiktionary, d. f. (07. 07 2022).

https//de.wiktionary.org/wiki/Zuverlässigkeit.

Woxikon, W. d. (07. 07 2022).

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/loyalität.php.

Woxikon, W. d. (07. 07 2022). Von

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/loyalität.php. abgerufen

Woxikon, W. d. (07. 07 2022). Von

https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sicherheit.php). abgerufen

Wiktionary, d. f. (07. 07 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/sicherheit.php. abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (07. 07 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/dauer.php. abgerufen

Wiktionary, d. f. (07. 07 2022). Von https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/Dauer. abgerufen

Context, D.-H. W. (07. 07 2022). Von https://context.reverso.net/übersetzung/deutsch-hebraisch/werden#להיות. abgerufen

Eikipedia, d. f. (17. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reset. abgerufen

archiv-vegelahn. (17. 07 2022). Von https://www.archiv-vegelahn.de/index.php/bibelarchiv/34-gottesname?pop=1&tmpl=component&print=1&start=120. abgerufen

Woxikon, W. d. (20. 07 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/stetig.php. abgerufen

Wörterbücher, L. (20. 07 2022). Von https://dict.leo.org/spanisch-deutsch/aferrarse. abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (23. 07 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/mutlosigkeit.php. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (24. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Logik. abgerufen

Wiktionary, d. f. (24. 07 2022). Von https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/immanent. abgerufen

Köster, P. D. (2009). *Die Logik der Ganzheit.* Frankfurt am Main: Quantum Logic Medicine Verlag KG, Frankfurt am Main.

Wikipedia, d. f. (24. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Synthese. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (24. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Analyse. abgerufen

Werner, H. (1988). *Der Teil und das Ganze.* dtv: München.

WIktionary, d. f. (24. 07 2022). Von https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/paradigmatisch. abgerufen

Köster, P. D. (2009). *Die Logik der Ganzheit.* Frankfurt am Main: Quantum Logic Medicine Verlag KG.

Wikipedia, d. f. (31. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chaos. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (31. 07 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aristoteles. abgerufen

Wiktionary, d. f. (31. 07 2022). Von https://de.wiktionary.org/wiki/Interesse. abgerufen

LEO, d. e.-d. (02. 08 2022). Von https://dict.leo.org/englisch-deutsch/bond. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (02. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unidirektional. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (02. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kontinuum_(Physik). abgerufen

Köster, P. D. (2009). *Die Logik der Ganzheit.* Frankfurt am Main: Quntum Logic Medicine Verlag KG.

Wikipedia, d. f. (02. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hierarchie. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (03. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ellipse. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (03. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belte_und_Sunde. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (04. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abba_(Bibel). abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (07. 08 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/list.php. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (10. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psyche. abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (11. 08 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/knechtschaft.php. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (14. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schizophrenie. abgerufen

Woxikon, das Wörterbuch der Synonyme. (16. 08 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/mutlosigkeit.php. abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (18. 08 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/grundlage.php. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (20. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erfahrung. abgerufen

DocCheckFlexikon, d. M. (20. 08 2022). Von https://flexikon.doccheck.com/de/Isotone_Kochsalzlösung. abgerufen

Chemie.de. (20. 08 2022). Von https://www.chemie.de/lexikon/Osmolarität.html. abgerufen

Wikipedia, d. f. (20. 08 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meerwasser. abgerufen

WIkipedia, d. f. (04. 09 2022). Von https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algorithmus. abgerufen

Online-Wörterbuch, P. (11. 09 2022). Von https://de.pons.com/übersetzung/deutsch-griechisch/Statik. abgerufen

Woxikon, W. d. (11. 09 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/grundlage.php. abgerufen

Dictionary, M. W. (11. 09 2022). Von https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/substance. abgerufen

Wörterbuch, L. E.-D. (11. 09 2022). Von https://dict.leo.org/englisch-deutsch/Essence. abgerufen

Wörterbuch, G. E.-D. (11. 09 2022). Von https://translate.google.com/?hl=de&sl=en&tl=de&text=%0Aa%20fundamental%20or%20characteristic%20part%20or%20quality&op=translate. abgerufen

Woxikon, d. W. (11. 09 2022). Von https://synonyme.woxikon.de/synonyme/beweis.php. abgerufen

Serlo, d. f. (18. 09 2022). Von https://de.serlo.org/mathe/1781/scheitelpunkt-einer-parabel. abgerufen

namengottes. (21. 09 2022). Von https://namengottes.ch. abgerufen

9. List of figures

Figure 1: Classically-logically partnership representation.....253

Figure 2: Creation of Inter-Esse.....256
Figure 3: Quantum model.....257
Figure 4: From circle to ellipse.....263
Figure 5: Gap in wholeness.....266
Figure 6: Relation of spirit to matter.....302
Figure 7: Realisation process.....303
Figure 8: Anchor of the psyche.....305
Figure 9: Hierarchcal relationship structure.....308
Figure 10: Blessing ring as the highest quantum.....312
Figure 11: Come before His throne.....331
Figure 12: The path of faith.....340
Figure 13: The point of no return.....353

10. Index

A

Abba 246, 369
ages - ai-on 50, 64, 65
ai-on 151
algorithm xii, 51
Algorithmus 365, 369
Alpha and the Omega 25, 26
Aude sapere 19

B

boast 69
body - soma ix, 42, 44, 45, 48

C

call - klesis 36, 44, 47

children - teknon v, 43, 53, 55

Christ - Christos x, xi, 23, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39, 41, 43, 44, 45

Christus 110

circumstances 17, 20, 28, 40, 43, 46, 47, 59, 64

congregation - ekklesia 44

D

dead - nekros 39, 40, 47, 48

desires 53, 54

disciples - mathe-tes xii, xiii, 18, 35

Disciples - mathe-tes xii

disobedience - a-peitheia 49, 51, 53

due time - ai-on 29

dynamis - power 32, 33, 38, 39, 42, 45, 46, 51

E

El 77, 138, 153, 154, 366

elect - ekkletos 44

elects - ekkletos 44

Enlightenment 19

Entität 366

eros 59

Ewigkeit 96

F

faith - pistis i, iii, iv, v, ix, xi, xiii, 30, 32, 38, 47, 50, 51

fear 20, 28, 32

fill 66

fill - pleroo 37, 45

flesh - sarx viii, 45, 53, 54

freedom - eleutheria 19, 20, 56, 58

freedom - shalom vii, xii, 18, 19, 32, 41, 43

fullness - pleroma 38, 42, 45, 46

G

Geist 292

gift - doron 24, 60, 61, 62, 63, 66, 67, 68, 69

glory - doxa 34, 37, 43, 45

God the Almighty - El Shaddaj vii, 25

good 63, 69, 70, 71

good - eu xiv, 17, 30, 36, 39, 47, 49, 50, 51

good message 30

goodness - chrestotes i, xiii, 15, 31, 62, 64, 67

goods - agathos 29, 30, 31, 37

gospel 30

Gott des Heils 163

Gott, der dich sieht 138

grace - charis iii, vii, 24, 47, 57, 60

Grace - charis-ma 26, 61, 62

H

handiwork - poiema 69, 70

head 26, 41, 42, 44, 46

heaven - ouranos 15, 26, 37, 65

Hierarchie 268, 369

His right 25, 27, 40

holy - jesa - yes 28, 37

hope - elpis 35, 36, 43, 47

humble - tapeino 29

Humble - tapeiono 29

I

Idol 366

imaginings 53, 54

Immature 55

immaturity 19, 20, 47

immaturity - nepios 55, 56

Interesse 368

J

Jahwäh 223, 224, 228, 232

Jesus 110, 140

Jesus - jesa-yes with us xi, xii, 18, 20, 23, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 67

just v, xii, xiii, 16, 18, 24, 30, 52

Justice vii, 22, 26

K

kakos 43

knowledge - epignosis i, iii, iv, v, ix, x, xiii, 15, 18, 19, 20, 24, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 46

L

life - zoo v, ix, xi, xii, xiii, 16, 17, 19, 22, 24, 33, 34, 36, 37, 44, 46, 47, 48, 52, 57, 60, 61, 62

Logik 254, 366, 368

love - agape 20, 23, 24, 32, 43, 56, 58, 59

M

mercy - eleos 26, 28, 31, 56, 57, 58, 60

Messiah xi, 39

meta-noeo ix, xiv, 32

N

nature - physis 15, 53, 54, 55

necrosis 48

O

on 152

P

Pantokrator 25, 27, 31

pan-tokrator - Jesus 52

Pantorkator 27

peace - Shalom 19

Perfekt 365

philadelphía -Philadelphia - brotherly love 59

ponder - meta-noeo 18, 32, 46

power - dynamis 33

power – dynamis 37

power - kratos viii, xi, xiii, 15, 17, 20, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 51, 52, 53

power - kratos / dynamis 56, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64

preserve - krateo xii

proud 28

R

raising 39, 40

reality xiii, 23, 32, 46, 50, 51

revelation - apokalypsis 34, 43

riches 45, 64, 65

righteous iv, v, xiii, 21

righteousness 21, 22, 26

S

saint - hagio - jesa - yes 39

salvation - ja-sa 17, 21, 22, 23, 27, 28, 31, 37, 43, 57, 58, 60

Salvation - ja-sa vii, 23

salvation -sozo 63

sarx 274

Satan - kosmo-krator 52

saved - ja-sa 21, 24, 57, 60, 63, 68

sins - hamartia 47, 48

Sklaverei 140

T

thinking - nous iii, xiv, 20, 49, 50, 54

time - ai-on iii, iv, x, 19, 23, 24, 29, 31, 33, 36, 38, 42, 47, 48, 49, 51, 52

to set - histemi 64

today - ai-on 19, 21, 46, 52, 65, 66, 67

transformed - meta-morphosis xiii, xiv

transgressions - para-basis 40, 48

Treue 171

truth xiii, 18

U

useful - chrestos xi, xiii, 16, 29, 39, 67

V

Vater 246

W

Wahrheit 165

walk - peri-pateo 18, 20, 23, 33, 46, 49

wealth 30, 37

wisdom - sofia x

wisdom - sophia x, 15, 26, 33, 34, 35

work iv, v, vi, ix, 15, 24, 63, 69, 70

work - ergon 38, 39, 47, 49, 51, 53, 54, 69

world - kosmos xiii, 27, 28, 37, 41, 49, 51, 52